

THE

A

C

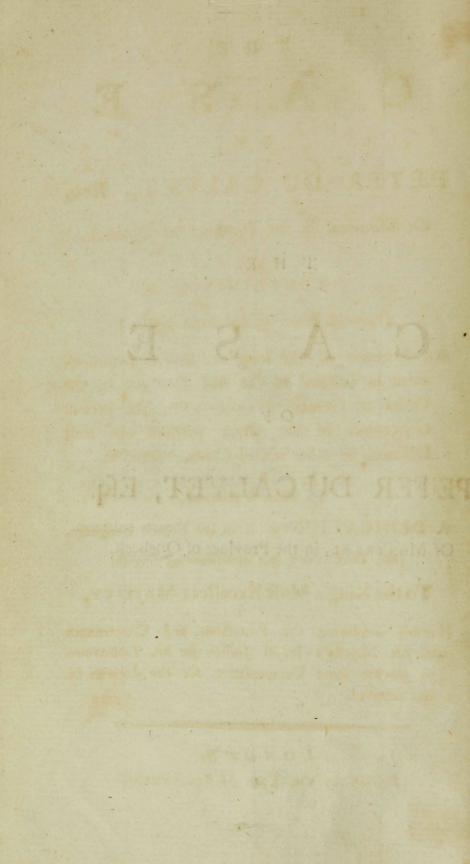
S

E

PETER DU CALVET, Efq.

OF

Of MONTREAL, in the Province of Quebeck.



THE

C A S

H

OF

PETER DU CALVET, Esq.

Of Montreal in the Province of Quebeck.

CONTAINING,

(Amongst other Things worth Notice,)

An Account of the long and fevere Imprifonment he fuffered in the faid Province by the Order of General HALDIMAND, the prefent Governour of the fame, without the least Offence, or other lawful Caufe, whatever.

To which is prefixed,

A DEDICATION of it in the French Language,

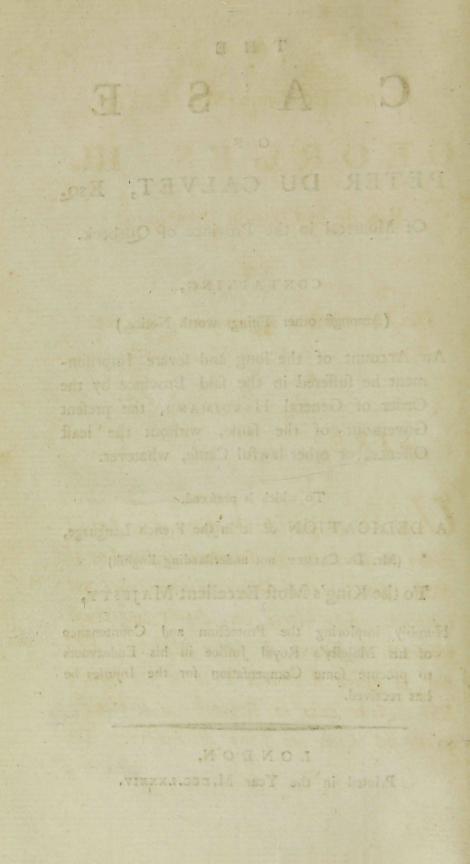
(Mr. Du CALVET not understanding English)

To the King's Most Excellent MAJESTY,

Humbly imploring the Protection and Countenance of his Majefty's Royal Juffice in his Endeavours to procure fome Compensation for the Injuries he has received.

LONDON,

Printed in the Year M. DCC. LXXXIV.



Sa très Excellente MAJESTE,

GEORGES III.

Roi de la Grande Bretagne,

ET

Des Provinces y appartenant, &c. &c.

SIRE,

UN Roi est pour ses Peuples; et ce sont les coeurs de ses sujets qui formentle tribunal où se décide sans appel le Genre d'immortalité qui l'attend. Les nôtres ont depuis long-temps prononcé en faveur de vôtre Majesté: Elle met sa gloire à être le Pére de ses sujets: Elle n'estime dans la Royauté que le pouvoir qu'elle lui donne de faire des beureux. La Clémence;

vi DEDICATION.

Clémence, l'Humanité, l'Amour de la Justice et des Loix, toutes les vertus regnent avec elle sur le trône. La reconnoissance publique se charge de transmettre à la postérité le nom de vôtre Majesté avec touts les transports de l'Admiration et de l'Amour.

Un Souverain d'un caractére aussi auguste ne mérite que des sujets qui lui ressemblent. S'il députe des officiers généraux pour le représenter dans ses domaines éloignés, ce ne peut être que dans la constance et la présomption de leur voir copier ses vertus d'administration. Tromper des vües si dignes de la Royauté, ce seroit trabir la Royauté même en lui imprimant une tache étrangére, qu'elle ne seroit pas capable d'imprimer elle-même à sa gloire.

Cette trabison, Sire, cette dégradation de la Grandeur Royalle, a osé se produire à la face de toute une colonie Angloisfe. Un étranger DEDICATION. VII

ger (car un Anglois, député pour représenter le meilleur des Princes, rougiroit d'être tiran) un étranger en est le détestable auteur. L'infortunée province de Québec a été le théatre où elle a éclaté avec audace, à la terreur de touts ses habitants. Le despotisme dans le coeur, et un sceptre de fer à la main, le Général Haldimand n'y gouverne pas, mais il y gourmande les peuples en efclaves. A la faveur des oppressions les plus atroces, il n'oublie rien pour affoiblir - Que dis-je? pour brifer sans retour, - les liens de Sentiment qui attachent les sujets au Souverain: Il compromet, par ses vexations inoüies, l'honneur de la Nation, qui met sa gloire à n'avoir dans son sein que des hommes libres, et qui ne se doutoit pas, en l'adoptant, qu'elle s'incorporoit un tiran réfoiu à mettre aux fers une partie de ses sujets. Car telle est aujourd'bui, Sire, la triste destinée de la province de Québec. Tout y gémit sous un Joug de fer: la tyrannie y déploye sans mé-

a 2

viii

DEDICATION.

ménagement tout l'appareil de ses fureurs : Les pleurs, les gémissements, la terreur, le desespoir, y regnent de toutes parts; et, st diverses circonstances ne mettoient des entraves à une fuite générale, la province de Québec seroit bien-tôt déserte. Ce qu'il y a de plus atroce, c'est que l'auteur de ces calamités prétend les confacrer, en se parant du nom de vôtre Majesté qu'il représente, et en se couvrant de l'autorité royalle, en vertu de laquelle il prétend agir ; c'est à dire, qu' à ne juger de la personne royalle que sur ses prétensions du meilleur des Princes dans luimême à Londres, le Général Haldimand en fait à Québec le plus odieux des Souverains par représentation. L'outrage fait au Monarque et aux Sujets est fanglant. Mais, placé au desfus des loix par fa place, le coupable se joue à Québec de toute Justice; il y triomphe de son injustice, et y jouit avec impunité de ses fureurs.

Bourrelé

DEDICATION.

Bourrelé par les remords cuifants d'une confeience qui le juge et le condamne, le Gouverneur Haldimand n'ignore pas la vengeance éclatante que les Loix lui préparent à Londres. Il ne peut leur échaper que par une fuite clandestine et honteuse dans sa patrie, pour aller y étaler le spectacle d'une opulence gagnée dans un service qu'il a déshonoré par sa tyrannie. C'est à cette indigne mesure qu'il semble vouloir avoir recours, quand l'expiration de son Gouvernement, en le rendant à sa condition privée, l'aura conséquemment rendu Justiciable des Loix.

Sire, la Gloire de la personne royalle de vôtre Majesté, la gloire de toute la Nation, celle, ensin, de la Constitution d'Angleterre, réclament bautement pour le punir ou lui ou moi;—Lui, s'il a deshonoré la Majesté royalle, qu'il représentoit; et Moi, si j'ose ici désérer injustement le repréfentant de mon Souverain au tribunal de mon Souverain même, et à celui de toute la nation. Avoir représenté au meilleur des Princes les droits de

DEDICATION.

X

de la Justice opprimée, est un gage assuré de la voir bien-tôt satisfaite par les voyes dignes de sa Sagesse et de son Equité.

Dans un cas d'une conséquence bien moins importante, d'un sujet Canadien (Monsheur Cugnet de Québec, en l'année 1762,) qui se plaignoit, quoiqu' à tort, des invectives outrageantes d'un. Gouverneur (la Général Murray,) vôtre Majesté fit juger juridiquement l'accusé sans avoir égard à sa qualité de Gouverneur. Je ne puis citer à l'imitation de vôtre Majesté un plus illustre modèle à copier, que vôtre Majesté même :---Surtout, dans une circonstance où toute une Colonie alarmée, (pour se consoler de ses malheurs dans l'espérance de les voir adoucis ou réparés,) attend la Justice que je sollicite dans le Mémoire que j'ai l'honneur de présenter au trône, et qui ne contient qu'une légére ébauche de mes persécutions et de celles de touts les Canadiens. Sur le bord de ma fosse, creusée d'avance sous mes pieds par les violences de la tyrannie, mon jugement est l'unique

DEDICATION. xi

l'unique espérance qui me reste pour mourir au moins avec honneur et content.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec le plus profond respect et le dévouement le plus universel,

SIRE,

the French Banguage.

De vôtre Majesté, le très humble et très obéissant Serviteur, et très affectionné Sujet,

PIERRE DU CALVET.

ADVERTISEMENT.

a dimmeter d'étre anec le plus-

DEDICAFI

THE following Cafe of Mr. DU CALVET has been drawn up under his infpection, and from materials furnifhed by him; and every page of it has been explained to him in the French language as foon as it has been written; and fuch alterations and corrections have been made in different parts of it as he thought were neceffary to make it perfectly express his meaning: So that it may be juftly confidered as being as much his own ftatement of the facts it relates as if it had been all written by himfelf in the French language.

(I)

E

b F

S

THE

PETER DU CALVET, Esq.

Of Montreal in the Province of Quebeck.

R. Du Calvet is a French proteftant; born in the province of Guienne in Old France, of a good family at or near Touloufe. He was heir to a handfome eftate in land in that country, which has fince fallen to him upon the death of his father in the year 1762.

In the year 1758, while the province of Quebeck, then called Canada, was yet fubject to the crown of France, he refolved to go and fettle in it as a merchant, and, with that view, he procured an affortment of goods A fuited

fuited to the trade of that country, with which he fet fail for Quebeck in the beginning of April, 1758. He was ship-wrecked in the river Saint Lawrence, about 100 miles below the town of Quebeck, and loft his goods; but purfued his voyage without them to Que-beck, and arrived there in the month of June. He stayed at Quebeck but a short time, and went foon after, about the end of July, to Miramichi, a French port in that part of Acadia, or Nova Scotia, which is out of the peninfula of that name, with a new affortment of goods which he had procured at Quebeck, where he was appointed Garde-magazin en chef, or principal commission of the French king's provisions and ftores at that port, at which many of the poor French fettlers in different parts of Nova Scotia, or Acadia, who are generally known by the name of the Acadians, and who had lately been expelled from their fettlements by the British government, had taken refuge. Thefe unhappy people, to the number of three or four thousand fouls, were at that time maintained at the French king's expence upon provisions furnished from his stores. At this port of Miramichi there were at that time above a hundred English prisoners, chiefly officers and foldiers; to whom Mr. Du Calvet did all the fervices in his power during the whole time of his continuance in that office of Commiffary, both at the aforefaid polt of Miramichi

michi and at the post of Ristigouche in the Baye des Chaleurs, to which Mr. Du Calvet removed the French king's magazines of provisions in the following month of May, 1759, and which was about 200 miles from the former post, on the north fide of it. Of this good treatment of the English prisoners at this post, the following extract from a certificate given him by lieutenant Cæsar Cormick, of major Rogers's body of Rangers, who was one of them, will be allowed to be a fufficient proof.

To any of his Majesty's Officers, greeting.

"Whereas the bearer, Mr. Du Calvet, " Commiffary at Ristigouche, has been of the greatest fuccour to our poor prifoners 66 here, I do hereby earneftly befeech any 66 of his Majefty's fubjects into whofe hands 66 he may fall, to let the world fee that the " candour of Britons surpasses that of all 66 other nations; and they will oblige him " who fuffers daily in being absent from the " glorious expedition now in hand. 66

Cormick."

Riffigouche, August 28, 1759.

But before Mr. Du Calvet quitted this employment, he had an opportunity of doing Mr. Cormick and about thirty of his foldiers, a more important fervice. Many of their companions had been released by order of the French commander at the aforefaid post of Miramichi, and fent by fea to Fort Cumberland or Halifax in Nova Scotia, in confequence of the inconvenience of keeping them there as prisoners, where they helped to confume the provisions in the French king's magazines, which began to run short, and for which there was fo large a demand for the poor Acadians in that country, and the Indians in the French interest who were assembled there. And now, as it was thought that Quebeck either was, or would foon be, taken by General Wolfe's army, a refolution was taken by Monfieur Bourdon, (the principal officer of the king of France, that was at that time at the post of Ristigouche,) with the knowledge and approbation of the Acadians at that post, to release Lieutenant Cormick, with the remaining English prisoners, who were upwards of thirty in number, in like manner, and to convey them by sea to Fort Cumberland, near Halifax. This was about the end of August, 1759.

As foon as the Indians at this post and its neighbourhood, to the number of about two hundred, became acquainted with this resolution, lation, they met together, and determined to endeavour to prevent the execution of it, They faid, " That hitherto the post of Risti-" gouche was unknown to the English, and " therefore not liable to be attacked by them, " as the former post of Miramichi had been ; " but that, if these prisoners were set free, " and permitted to go from thence to Fort " Cumberland or Halifax, they would ac-" quaint their countrymen with the fitua-" tion of it; and that the confequence would " be, that a party of English troops would " be fent to invade it, and burn their huts, " and drive them out of the country; - and " that therefore it was neceffary to put all " thefe prifoners to death." And accordingly they determined to fall upon the prifoners and murder them without delay, to prevent the intended release of them. This resolution of the Indians alarmed Mr. Du Calvet and Monfieur Bourdon, (the principal officer at Riftigouche) exceedingly; and they thereupon called a meeting of the Acadians under their direction, to confult about the beft method of protecting the prifoners from their fury; and it was there refolved, that the faid prifoners should be immediately fent on board a veffel of about 60 tons burthen, with thirty chofen men to guard them against any attempt of the favages, and that the vefiel should immediately be placed at an an-chor in the middle of several others that were

were then in the harbour, in order to its greater fecurity.

This was a great disappointment to the favages, who immediately resolved to go to a place called Carraquet, at the mouth of the Baye des Chaleurs, near which they knew the veffel, in which the prisoners were, must pafs in its way to Fort Cumberland, and where, in all probability, it would even be neceffary that they should stop and lie at an anchor for some time, on account of the rocks and breakers with which that part of the Baye des Chaleurs abounds, and which make it very dangerous and difficult to go through it, except in very favourable weather. Here the favages refolved to way-lay the veffel, and attack and put to death the English prisoners. And they accordingly fet out for this place immediately in about fifteen canoes, containing from four to fix men in each canoe, all well armed, with which they went very near the shore so as to avoid those rocks and breakers which were dangerous to veffels of greater depth.

This motion of the favages very much alarmed Mr. Du Calvet, and Mr. Bourdon, (the commanding officer at Riftigouche,) and made them refolve to ufe every poffible means to prevent fo cruel an outrage. They therefore called together feveral of the Acadians who

who were under their direction there, and exhorted them in the strongest manner, and upon every motive of religion, humanity, and policy, to join with them in endeavouring to protect the English prisoners from the attack of the favages. The Acadians readily confented to use their utmost endeavours for that purpole; and Mr. Du Calvet immediately picked out fixty of the stoutest of them, and went with them, well armed, into another vessel of about fixty tons burthen, called the Jason, to attend and guard the vessel in which the English prisoners were, till they should have passed through that dangerous part of the Baye des Chaleurs in which the favages were lying in wait for them, and should have entered fully into the Gulph of Saint Lawrence, fo as to be compleatly out of the reach of any farther danger from those favages.

Under this efcort, the English prisoners begun their voyage from Ristigouche towards Fort Cumberland, or Halifax, on the 7th of September, 1759; and the next day both vessels arrived at a place called Chipagan, at the distance of about 90 miles from Ristigouche, and about 9 miles from the abovementioned place called Carraquet, where the favages were lying in wait for them. Both vessels continued at Chipagan from the 8th of September to the 10th, when they set fail again and went to Carraquet, and there they lay at anchor till the next day. This was the place at which the favages had refolved to fall on the English prisoners and murder them : but when they faw them so well protected, they were afraid to make the attempt, and gave the usual marks of their vexation at the disappointment, by wrapping themselves up in their blanket coverings and standing with their heads down in a pensive and melancholy posture.

On the following day, the 11th of September, 1759, the veffel, in which the Englifh prifoners were, fet fail again from Carraquet towards Fort Cumberland; but Mr. Du Calvet with his Acadians continued at Carraquet till the 14th, when it was almost impossible that the other veffel could by any accident be brought within the reach of any attempt of these favages, and from the winds that had prevailed in the mean time, it was next to certain that they must have passed the Gulph of St. Lawrence, and reached Fort Cumberland. On the 14th Mr. Du Calvet and the Acadians returned from Carraquet to Riftigouche.

Of this humane conduct of Mr. Du Calvet and the Acadians under his direction to thefe English prisoners, the following certificate of Lieutenant Cormick, which was given given him at Chipagan on the 10th of September, 1759, is an indifputable proof, if any were neceffary, of a transaction that was at that time fo well known in all the English army that was concerned in the expedition to Quebeck.

" I do hereby certify, that the bearer hereof, fince the date of the certificate I e's gave him when bound for Canada, has 66 ufed his utmost endeavours until he pro-66 cured my liberty, with the reft of the " prifoners at Riftigouche, and has accom-66 panied us 30 leagues to Chipagan, where " he begged I would give him a line to cer-66 tify the fame. So that I earneftly beg any 66 of his majefty's subjects, into whose hands 46 he may happen to fall, to use him with 66 the fame kindness with which he has 66 used us. In so doing, they will for ever 66 " oblige him, that is

" Their humble fervant,

Cormick,"

Chipagan, Sept. 10, 1759.

Soon after this event Mr. Du Calvet returned into Canada; but, finding the town of Quebeck in the hands of the English, in B conconfequence of General Wolfe's victory, he went to Montreal, where he continued till the following month of January, in the year 1760, when he was again employed by the French government at Montreal, to go to the fame parts of Acadia, or Nova Scotia, at which he had been the foregoing year, and to take an exact account of the number of Acadians who had taken refuge there, that the French government might know the ftate of that country, and what quantity of provifions it would be neceffary to fend there for their fupport.

[10]

He went upon this bufinefs on the 18th of January, 1760, accompanied by a party of about fixty Acadians, who were then at Montreal, and three or four Indian favages for guides, and returned to Montreal, on the 5th of April following, and continued there till the following month of September, when the whole province of Canada was furrendered by the Marquis de Vaudreüil to General Amherft, now Lord Amherft. Here he had the pleafure of meeting again Lieutenant Cormick, whofe life he had been fo inftrumental in preferving from the fury of the favages in Acadia the preceeding year. The Lieutenant gratefully acknowledged the fervice, and made General Amherft acquainted with it; who thereupon fent for Mr. Du Calvet, and made him many acknowledgements knowledgements for his humane conduct on that occasion, and many offers of doing him fervices in return.

In the following year 1761, General Gage, who was at that time the commanding officer in the district of Montreal, gave Mr. Du Calvet a pass-port to go to Quebeck, in order to take his paffage from thence to Europe. The town of Quebeck, and a district of land about it, were at this time under the command of General Murray, as the town of Montreal, with the diffrict belonging to it, was under that of General Gage, and the town and district of Trois Riviéres, or Three Rivers, (which lies between the two former) were under that of General Burton. When Mr. Du Calvet came to Quebeck with General Gage's pass-port, General Murray defired him to postpone his voyage to Europe, in order to render the English government a fervice, for which he was better qualified than any other perfon the General could then employ, by reason of his acquaintance with, and influence over, the Acadians above-mentioned, who, after being driven from their fettlements by the English in the year 1757, had taken refuge on the fea-coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence at the above-mentioned posts of Miramichi, Ristigouche, and at Nipiffiguit, and other places on that coaft, as far as Gaspey Bay.

Thefe

Thefe Acadians had been confidered by the English government as subjects of the crown of Great-Britain; because they had been fettled in Nova Scotia, which, by the treaty of Utrecht, had been ceded to Great-Britain; neverthelefs, as little or no notice had been taken of them by the British government for many years after the peace of Utrecht, they had continued to confider themfelves as French fubjects, and to be fo confidered by the French government. At last, in the year 1757, they were expelled by the English troops from their settlements in Nova Scotia, where they had lived for many years, with the reputation of a very harmlefs, virtuous, and industrious people; and they had thereupon taken refuge in the more remote parts of the province of Nova Scotia, at a distance from the peninfula of that name, along the fouth coaft of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, from Miramichi to the Bay of Gaspey, which borders on Canada. Here they were maintained, in a great measure, (as has been related) at the expence of the French king, by provisions allowed them from his ftore-houses; and continuing to confider themselves as subjects of France, they occa--fionally exercised hostilities against the Englifh, and particularly by fea, by taking, when they had an opportunity, some of their ships that were laden with provisions or military ftores for the use of the army, then employed in

[12]

in the expedition against Quebeck. And in this kind of warfare they had had confiderable fuccess, having taken no less than fifteen or fixteen ships of this kind, during General Wolfe's expedition.

This conduct was refented by the British government, as being contrary to their duty as fubjects of the crown of Great-Britain, as the British government esteemed them. And accordingly General Amherst refused to comprehend them in the 39th article of the capitulation at Montreal, in September, 1760, by which he engaged that none of the Canadians should be fent either into any of the English provinces in America, or to Old England, or be troubled in any manner, for having borne arms against the crown of Great-Britain. Being in this infecure condition, they continued to commit hostilities against the English for some time after the faid furrender of Canada, in September, 1760, and made captures of English vessels in the Gulf and River of St. Lawrence, through the winter of the year 1760, and the spring of the year 1761.

These hostilities created a good deal of uncafiness at Quebeck, and were a great check to the navigation of the river Saint Lawrence. And therefore General Murray, who commanded (as we before observed) in the

the district of Quebeck, refolved to put a stop to them as soon as possible, With this view he fent out a brave and active Canadian, whole name was Grandmaifon, towards the above-mentioned country, in which the Acadians had taken refuge, on the fouth coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, to perfuade them to fubmit to the British government, and to promife them, in General Murray's name, an indemnity for all their past acts of hostility against the crown, upon their doing fo, and likewife to affure them that, if they behaved as obedient fubjects of the crown, they should be brought into the province of Canada, and have good lands affigned them there in lieu of those from which they had been driven in Nova Scotia.

This was the principal part of Mr. Grandmaifon's commiffion: but he was likewife authorized by General Murray to make prifoner, if poffible, and bring up to Quebeck, one Car, a wicked ferjeant of an Englifh regiment, who had deferted from the Britifh army, and taken refuge amongft thofe Acadians, and the Indians that were with them, and had been active in inftigating the former to ftand out againft the authority of Great-Britain, after the Canadians had fubmitted to it, and to commit the above-mentioned hoftilities againft Britifh veffels in the river Saint Lawrence. Mr. GrandGrandmaison fet out by land, with seven or eight men to affist him upon this business, about the month of March, 1761. But soon after his arrival in the country, Car, the deferter, getting intelligence of his defign, assembled a small party of his friends, with whom he attacked Mr. Grandmaison by surprize, and broke his arm with a musket-ball; which obliged him to return to Quebeck without doing the business he had undertaken. This Mr. Grandmaison is still living, and enjoys at this day a pension from the British government, as a compensation for the loss of his arm, in this endeavour to ferve the crown.

It was foon after the failure of this attempt of Mr. Grandmaifon, that General Murray defired Mr. Du Calvet to undertake the fame bufinefs. He carried with him a letter from General Murray to the captains of the militia amongit the Acadians, that is, to the leading men in their feveral villages, dated the 7th of July, 1761, in which the General informed them, "That he had re-" prefented the forlorn and unfortunate fitu-" ation of the Acadians to the king's mini-" fters in very lively colours, and that they " had, in confequence of fuch reprefenta-" tions, fent out orders to him to remove " the faid Acadians from the country where " they then were, near the Gulf of Saint " Lawrence, " Lawrence, into Canada, and there to furin nifh them with provisions out of the king's fore-houses, till they could be conveniently settled upon some lands in Canada, which the government intended to grant them.

"That whatever reafons he might have to complain of their late conduct, he was willing to overlook and pardon all offences committed by them before that time, and even to pardon all the deferters that were at that time among them, excepting Serjeant Car above-mentioned; for the apprehending of whom he offered a reward of a hundred dollars.

"That he fent Mr. Du Calvet to them, to take an account of their numbers, and of the quantity of fhipping that would be neceffary to bring them and their families to Quebeck; and that he defired they would immediately make use of what veffels they had then in good repair and fit for fervice amongst them, to begin this removal to Quebeck.

" And, laftly, that he defired them, the captains of militia amongft the Acadians, (who were the principal men in their refpective villages) to use their best endeavours to bring this business to a happy iffue.

The

The letter itself was in the words following.

A Québec, Juillet 7, 1761.

" Mefficurs,

"Son excellence vient de recevoir des ordres à vôtre fujet. Il a repréfenté vôtre trifte fituation d'une maniere fi forte qu'on a donné ordre de vous faire monter avec vos familles, et de vous donner des vivres, julques à ce qu'on puifle vous établir quelque part dans cette colonie.

" Quelque sujet de plainte qu'il peut avoir, il veut bien tout oublier jusques à ce jour. Il vous en donne sa parole; et pardonne même par cette présente à tous les déserteurs Anglois parmi vous, le nommé Car feulement excepté; et il promet cent piastres de récompense à ceux qui repréfenteront ce traitre ici.

" Le Sieur Calvet est envoyé pour sçavoir vôtre dénombrement, et la quantité de bâtiments nécessaires pour transporter vôtre monde jusques à Québec, faisant usage d'abord de ceux que vous avez en état de marcher pour commencer cette opération.

C

« Son

" Son Excellence s'attend que vous lui donnerez pour cet effet toutes les facilités néceffaires, et que vous l'expédierez avec toute la diligence poffible.

" Je fuis, Meffieurs,

" Vôtre trés humble ferviteur,

" Signé, CRAMAHE, Secrétaire,

" et de fon Excellence le Gouv. MURRAY.

The direction of this letter was in these words,

" Pour le fervice de sa Majesté Britannique;

" Aux Capitaines de Milice en géneral, ou principaux habitants de la Baye des Chaleurs, Ristigouche, Miramichy, &c.

Signé J. MURRAY.

With this letter to the captains of militia, or principal men of the feveral villages, of the Acadians, and a pafs-port from General Murray, dated the 16th of July, 1761, Mr. Du Calvet fet out from Quebeck, for the *Baye* des Chaleurs in a large floop, called the Saint Anne, commanded by Captain Joanis, (a native of Old France, who was at that time fettled fettled in Canada) with a crew of eight men.

There was at this time a very flrong re-port current, that the Acadians were cruifing in the lower part of the river Saint Law-rence in armed veffels; and feveral captains of trading ships that had lately arrived at Quebeck, had even declared that they themfelves had been chafed by fome privateers in that part of the river, and had with difficulty escaped from them. This report gave Captain Joanis fome uneafinefs, and occafioned his stopping at Kamouraska (a little harbour, on the right fide of the river Saint Lawrence, as you go down the river, about thirty leagues below Quebeck,) to make inquiries concerning it. Here he received, from the people fettled at the place, fuch an alarming account of these privateers, and of the risk he would run, not only of being taken, but of being murdered by them, if he purfued his voyage, that he was afraid to go any further, and was inclined to return immediately to Quebeck; and it was not without the utmost difficulty that Mr. Du Cal-vet prevailed upon him to go on. However, they did purfue their voyage notwithstanding the dangers of it; against which they en-deavoured to guard themselves by extreme watchfulness, and keeping a constant guard and look-out both night and day.

This

This vigilance proved the means of their fafety. For, when, in coafting along the fouth fide of the River and Gulf of Saint Lawrence, they came to a place called Percé, beyond the Bay of Gaspey, they faw a party of Indian favages, with fome Frenchmen amongst them, all armed with fire-arms, who were evidently watching their motions with an intention to attack them. To avoid this danger, they went from the coast to a fmall island, called Bonaventure, which is over-against Percé, and at the distance of a mile and a half from it. They did not, however, venture to land on the island, but caft anchor near it, and paffed the night in their floop, in great anxiety, with their arms in their hands, to be ready to defend them-felves as well as they could, against these fawages, in cafe of an attack; and the next morning, at break of day, they purfued their voyage towards the Baye des Chaleurs.

Their danger was not yet over; for the favages purfued them, partly by water in their canoes, and partly by land, for a great part of the following day, till about two o'clock in the afternoon, after which they were no more feen. From that time the floop purfued its voyage with fafety and fuccefs, and paffed by Port Daniel, and arrived the fame night in the Baye des Chaleurs, at a place about 9 miles beyond Pafpédiac, which which was called by the fame name of Bonaventure, as the ifland near which they had anchored the preceeding night.

Here Mr. Du Calvet was received by the Acadians, who were at this place, with open arms. They knew him, and efteemed him, and therefore gave credit to him, when he explained the bufinefs he was come upon; which, from a perfon unknown to them, they would probably have fufpected of being fome artifice to deceive and entrap them. General Murray's offer was received by them with joy and thankfulnefs; and they immediately fent off meffengers, in floops or canoes, to all the other pofts in the Baye of Chaleurs, at which any of their friends were fettled, to gave them notice of it; which caufed a general joy amongft them all.

The next day two of the Indian favages, who had purfued Mr. Du Calvet and his party the day before, came running up to him quite out of breath, and took him by the hand, and wifhed him joy on his fafe arrival there, and told him at the fame time, " that he had done well to be fo much " upon his guard the night before laft; for " that they and feveral other Indians, to the " number of twenty in all, had been watching " an opportunity of falling on him and his " party, (not knowing who they were,) and " putting " putting them all to death. And, if you "had been off your guard a fingle moment, faid they, we fhould have done it. But now, brother, that we fee it was you that was in the floop, we are glad that we did not fucceed in our defign, and we are ready to do you any fervice." They then went and told the reft of their party, who it was that was come amongft them, and for what purpofe: and the day after they all, excepting two, came to him, and fhewed him the fame marks of friendship and fatisfaction.

The two perfons that did not come to him, on this occafion, (though they had been with the favages in purfuit of the floop Saint Anne,) were Car, the English deserter abovementioned, and one Rouffi, a Frenchman, who had been captain of a large merchant ship, and, after having been taken prisoner by the English, and put on board an English veffel, had rifen, with the other French prifoners, upon the English crew, and, feizing the veffel, had carried it to the Bay of Gafpey, and there lived in a lawlefs manner amongft the Indians. These two men had been with the party of favages that had purfued Mr. Du Calvet and his party, and had been very active in encouraging them to that attempt. And they were probably forry that it had not been attended with fuccess ; for, as they knew

knew themfelves to be obnoxious to the English government, it is natural to suppose that they rather feared than wished to see the Acadians fubmit to it, as they might apprehend, that in confequence of fuch a fubmiffion, they themfelves might be purfued and taken, and delivered up to the English government to be punished. And it is therefore not at all furprizing, that they did not come to wait upon and welcome Mr. Du Calvet upon his arrival at Bonaventure, where they might reafonably apprehend that the Acadians themfelves (who, they knew, would be delighted with the meffage brought them by Mr. Du Calvet,) would 'lay hands upon them, and deliver them up to Mr. Du Calvet's party to be carried prifoners to Quebeck.

The reft of the party who had purfued the floop Saint Anne, expressed the highest fatisfaction at his arrival, in the fame manner as the two first of them had done the day before, and told him " that they were " glad that the English general had fent " them a perfon whom they knew, and " could trust; for that, if a perfon, whom " they had not known and respected, had " brought them this message, they should " have suspected that there had been some " defign of deceiving them, and should " therefore have put him to death: for that " they " they were all men of courage and refolution, who would not fubmit to injuries without taking their revenge: but that now, as he had brought the Governour's meffage, they gave credit to it, and received it joyfully."

After this cordial reception by both the Acadians and the Indian favages, Mr. Du Calvet fet about the bufinefs of taking an account of the number of the Acadians in all that country. He went in his floop from Bonaventure, where he had first arrived. along the north fide of the Baye des Chaleurs, and up the river Riftigouche to the post of Riftigouche, at the distance of 21 miles from the bottom of the Baye des Chaleurs; and then down the river Ristigouche, and along the fouth fide of the Baye des Chaleurs, by Nipiffiguit, and other little places where the Acadians were difperfed, into the Gulf of Saint Lawrence; then, in a fouthern direction, along the west coast of the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, by Carraquet and Chipagan, into the Bay of Miramichi, to the post of Miramichi, which is fituated quite at the bottom of the Bay; then back again from Miramichi in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and along the west coast of the faid Gulf, in a northern direction, by Chipagan and Carraquet to the Baye des Chaleurs ; then across the Bay from Nipiffiguit to Port Daniel; and from

from thence again into the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and along the west coast of that Gulf to the north of the Baye des Chaleurs, by the *Great River* and Percé to Gaspey Bay.

In all these places he took as exact an account as he could, of the number of the Acadians that were fettled there, and then returned from the Bay of Gaspey up the river Saint Lawrence to Quebeck, where he arrived at the end of October, 1761. He was accompanied in his return by two finall veffels full of Acadians from Nipiffiguit in the Baye des Chaleurs, who refolved to embrace immediately General Murray's offer of going to Quebeck, and being provided for and fettled under the English government in Canada. And he likewise brought with him a letter from thirty or forty of the principal Acadians in the Baye des Chaleurs, to General Murray, in answer to that which he had carried to them from the General, and which has been above recited. This answer is full of expressions of respect and gratitude to General Murray for the offers he had made them, and of professions of submission to his authority. It was written at Nipissiguit, in the month of August, and delivered to Mr. Du Calvet about the end of September, when Mr. Du Calvet was at Nipiffiguit for the fecond time, upon his return from Mi-ramichi, and was in the words following.

D

A fon

A fon Excellence Monfieur Murray, Lieutenant Général et Brigadier des armées de fa Majesté Britannique, Gouverneur de Québec, &c. &c. à Québec.

" Monseigneur,

"Nous avons reçu avec tout le refpect poffible la lettre qu'il vous a plû nous écrire par le Sieur Calvet, en datte du 7^{me} dernier. Nous fommes très fenfibles à vos bontés : nous vous prions de vouloir bien nous les continuer : nous tâcherons par nôtre zéle d'en mériter la continuation.

" Nous ferions charmés, Monfeigneur, de pouvoir exécuter vos ordres: mais les voi-" tures que nous avons, font hors d'état de " pouvoir monter à Québec, fans nous rif-" quer, nous et nos familles.

" N'ayant point reçu aucun ordre précis de vôtre Excellence le printemps dernier, c'eft ce qui a fait que nous nous fommes retirés le long de ces côtes, difperfés les uns des autres, pour pouvoir y faire fubfifter nos dittes familles.—Il fe trouve, Monfeigneur, qu'aujourd'hui, par le foin que nous avons pris de faire la pêche, nous nous trouvons en état de pouvoir paffer l'hyver ici, foit, tant en poiffon-fec " que e que vert, et racines. Nous supplions vô-" tre Excellence de vouloir bien nous l'ac-... corder, par la faison trop avancée à pou-66 voir monter à Quebec cette automne avec \$6 nos fusdittes familles. Nous vous prions " d'être perfuadé de l'attention que nous " aurons toujours pour exécuter les ordres " qu'il vous plaira nous envoyer. C'est la " grace que nous espérons de vôtre clé-" mence; et nous adresserons nos voeux au " ciel pour vôtre fanté et confervation, " n'ayant pas d'autre moyen de nous acquit-" ter et de fignaler le plus profond respect, avec le quel nous avons l'honneur d'être, ¢6

" Monseigneur,

" Vos trés humbles

" et trés obéissants ferviteurs."

After this diffinguished fervice to the English government, (of which General Murray has always expressed a very strong and grateful fense,) Mr. Du Calvet went back to Montreal about the month of Jannary, 1762, and continued there as a merchant till the year 1764.

In the latter end of the year 1763 his father died, and left him his landed estate in Old

Old France, which made it necessary for him to go back to Europe, in order to take posseffion of it. But he was so well pleased with his fituation in Canada, and with the favourable terms that had been granted to the Canadians and refidents in Canada, by General Amherst in the capitulation of September, 1760, and by the treaty of peace, in February, 1763, and by the promifes made in the king's subsequent proclamation of Oc-tober, 1763, that the inhabitants of the new province of Quebeck, (as well as those of the other three new governments of East Florida, West Florida, and Granada, which had been lately erected in the countries newly conquered and ceded to the crown of Great Britain,) should be governed in the fame manner as the other provinces in North America that were governed by the king's commissions, and should enjoy the benefits of the laws of England; he was fo well pleafed with all these favours and promises, and with the liberty of openly profeiling the Protestant religion without any danger or inconvenience, (which he could not do at that time in Old France, whatever may be the cafe there at prefent;) that he refolved, if possible, to fell his eftate in Old France as foon as he should have taken possession of it, and to quit all his connections with that kingdom, and become a refident in Canada, (where he was then fettled.)

fettled,) and a subject of Great Britain for the remainder of his life.

In purfuance of this refolution Mr. Du Calvet in the fpring of the year 1764, made a voyage to England, in order to pafs over from thence to France, and there fell the eftate and other effects, which his father had left him, and return with the produce of them to Montreal, where he intended finally to fettle.

General Murray, (who was at this time governour of the new province erected in Canada, under the name of the province of Quebeck) gave him on this occasion feveral letters of recommendation to perfons of rank, both in England and Scotland; the ship in which Mr. Du Calvet had taken his passage, being bound to the port of Greenock near Glasgow in Scotland.

In confequence of thefe letters (of which fome were addreffed to General Murray's own relations,) Mr. Du Calvet and his companions were received with great civility by feveral gentlemen of note in Scotland, and particularly by the late Lord Ellibank, General Murray's eldeft brother: and they afterwards, when they came to London, met with the like good reception from the late Lord Halifax (who was at that time Secretary tary of State,) and from the Lords of trade and plantations.

·After a short stay in London he went over to Paris in order to follicit from the Court of France a permiffion to fell his estate in that kingdom, notwithstanding his being a protestant. This, he knew, would prove a bufiness of some difficulty, because protes-tants are prohibited by the laws of France from felling their estates. But he conceived, himfelf to be exempted from the operation of these laws by the treaty of peace of February, 1763, which permitted fuch of the French king's fubjects in Canada, as should chuse it, to become subjects of the crown of Great-Britain, he having been one of those fubjects, or a refident in Canada, both at the time of making that peace, and at the time of the preceeding conquest of the province in September, 1760. Yet, as he apprehended the French Court might make fome difficulty of allowing the force of this reasoning, he took care, before he left London, to procure from Lord Halifax, the Secretary of State, and from fome other Lords, to whom he had been introduced, letters of recommendation to the Earl of Hertford, the English ambaffador in France, and to Mr. David Hume, the Secretary of the embaffy.

These letters produced the effect intended. Lord Hertford engaged heartily in Mr. Du Calvet's

Calvet's cause, and went with him to the Count de Saint Florentin, the French Se-cretary of State, and preffed him warmly to procure the defired licence. They had many conferences, and some pretty warm ones; with the Count upon this fubject, who always objected that the favour defired was contrary to their laws; and at last the Earl of Hertford did prevail fo far as to obtain the king of France's permission to Mr. Du Calvet to fell his estates; but not without confiderable reftrictions, which rendered it much lefs beneficial to Mr. Du Calvet than it might have been. However, as he was determined to quit his connections in old France and fettle in Canada as a British fubject, he made use of it, such as it was, and fold all his property in France by virtue of it, though very much under it's value.

This bufinefs employed him in France during the remainder of the year 1764, and the whole of the following year 1765: and, in January, 1766, having accomplified it, he returned to London, where he continued till the April following, when he embarked with all his effects and property on board the fhip called The General Conway, for the province of Quebeck. He arrived in the province the beginning of the month of June, and continued in it till the following month of November, when he made a fecond voyage voyage to England for the winter, and returned to Canada in the following month of April, 1767, after which he continued in the province of Quebeck till the month of August last, 1783, when he left it a third time to come to England on the difagreeable business which at present keeps him here.

Soon after his arrival in the province of Quebeck in the month of June, 1766, General Murray, the Governour of the province, made him a juftice of the peace in it by a fpecial commission made out for him alone, and dated the 23d of June, 1766. This was an honour which Mr. Du Calvet did not follicit, or defire: but, as General Murray had thought fit, of his own accord, to confer it on him, he did not think it right to decline fuch a mark of his good opinion, and fo accepted the employment : and, when he had accepted it, he difcharged the duties of it during a courfe of feveral years in fuch a manner as fully juftified and did honour to the General's appointment.

General Murray had received his commiffion of civil governour of the province of Quebeck, in the month of August, 1764; in confequence of which it became necessary for him and his council to erect courts of justice in the province, with proper powers and authority to determine all matters that should

should come before them, whether of a civil or criminal nature, according to law. This was accordingly done in the following month of September, 1764, by an important ordi-nance paffed by Governour Murray and his council for this purpose. By this ordinance one great court of justice was established with general jurifdiction to determine all matters, both criminal and civil, according to the laws of England, agreeably to the promifes of the royal proclamation of October, 1763, and to the directions of the Governour's commiffion. This court was called the Supreme Court, or the Court of King's Bench, and was held before the Chief Justice of the province: and in it the proceedings were to be all in the English language, and according to the forms of the English law, and the trials confequently to be always by a Jury. Befides this court the Governour and Council, out of tenderness to the Canadians, or French inhabitants of the province, establish-ed two courts of civil jurisdiction; one for the district of Quebeck, and the other for the diffrict of Montreal; the whole province being now divided into only two districts for named, though in the time of the French government and during the military govern-ment of the province that had taken place fince the conquest of it, that is, from Sep-tember, 1760, to September, 1764, it had been divided into three districts, or jurisdictions, E

tions, called fron the three towns of Quebeck, Trois rivieres, or Three rivers, and Montreal. These courts were called the *Courts of Common Pleas* for the two districts of Quebeck and Montreal.

In these courts the proceedings might be either in the English or the French language, as the parties thought fit; and French advocates were permitted to speak in support of their clients causes in the French language, as well as French attornies to manage them, and draw up the pleadings in them in the fame language: and the facts contested be-tween the parties might be tried either by a Jury or by the Judges without a Jury, as the parties chose; either of the parties having a right, if he defired it, to have a Jury fummoned to decide them. And befides thefe courts of the King's Bench and Common Pleas, there were courts of Civil Jurifdiction with various degrees of authority, composed of Justices of the peace. For these Juffices, or any three of them, were authorized by the faid ordinance of the Governour and Council of the 17th of Sept. 1764, (over and above the authority belonging to Juffices of the peace in England, which relates chiefly to criminal matters;) to determine, at their quarterly feffions, any difputes concerning property to the amount of thirty pounds of the current money of the province, or 221. 10s. sterling; but with an appeal to the Supreme

preme Court, or Court of King's Bench: and any two juffices were authorized at any other time to determine difputes concerning matters of property to the amount of ten pounds of current money of the province, or 71. 10 s. fterling; and this without appeal: and any one juffice of the peace was authorized at any time to determine the like difputes to the amount of five pounds of current money of the province, or 31. 15 s. fterling.

This last jurisdiction, which was given to fingle justices of the peace, was intended by General Murray and his Council to prevent the Canadians from being oppressed by the fees and expences that would necessary at-tend their litigations in the greater courts established at Quebeck and Montreal : and it was found to be exceedingly useful to the people, when it happened to be vested in fuch perfons as Mr. Du Calvet, of whom there were perhaps half a dozen in the province; but in the hands of perfons of a different character it became a great instrument of extortion. Almost every Justice of peace in the province used to take certain moderate fees for the warrants and orders they iffued in the execution of their office, which were confidered as due to them upon the fame grounds as the fees paid to the clerks of Juffices of the peace in England; the Juffices of peace in the province of Quebeck for the E 2 molt

most part doing the duty of the clerks them-felves, or, if they kept any clerks, allowing them only a part of the fees received on this account. Nor was this conduct thought unreasonable; as the pecuniary circumstances of most of the Justices were such as made the receipt of these fees an object of importance to them. They were therefore only blamed, when, for the fake of multiplying these fees, they encouraged litigations among the poor Canadians, and used their authority to render them more expensive than they needed to have been. Thus, for example, it would fometimes happen that, when a fact was fufficiently proved before a Justice of the peace by one or two witneffes, he would ask whether nobody elfe could bear testimony to it; upon which a number of the by-standers who were prefent at the transaction, and had likewife attended the hearing of the matter before the Justice, would immediately cry out, "yes, I faw it," " and I faw it," and the Juffice would thereupon order them all to be fworn to give their evidence, taking a shilling for the administration of every oath. By these and the like contrivances the expences of these fummary litigations before fome of the Justices of the peace, were ren-dered extremely burthenfome to the Cana-dians, and became the fubject of great com-plaints. And at last these complaints grew to numerous that Governour Carleton and his

his Council thought fit to pass an ordinance in the month of March, 1770, to deprive the Juffices of the peace of all their civil jurisdiction. But Mr. Du Calvet, while this civil jurifdiction continued, was remarkable for exercifing it with the utmost purity and difinterestedness : for he was fo far from using the contrivances above alluded to, to increafe the number of his fees, that he never would take any fees at all for any thing done in the execution of his office, but was often at a confiderable expence out of his own pocket to affift the parties who came before him in making up their differences, befides the conftant expence of employing a clerk to affift him, whom he would not permit to take any fees. And, as he was also extremely affiduous in difcharging the duties of this office, and always ready to attend to the matters brought before him, and determined them with great justice and impartiality, he made himfelf extremely useful to his numerous poor neighbours in the district of Mont-real. In the space of only three months, from September to December, 1769, he heard and determined no lefs than three thousand seven hundred of these little causes.

After the ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived the Justices of the peace of their civil jurifdiction, Mr. Du Calvet continued to exercise the other, or ordinary, powers powers of a Justice of the peace till the 1ft of May, 1775, when, in confequence of the unfortunate act of parliament passed in the fummer, 1774, for regulating the government of the province of Quebeck, all the former civil authorities in the province, and amongst them the office of Justice of the peace, were indiferiminately, and at one stroke, abolished. And in his discharge of the duties of this office during this latter period of it's existence, when the civil jurifdiction of it was taken away, Mr. Du Calvet constantly preferved the same reputation for disinterestedness and impartiality he had m aintained before, though, by this defalcation of his authority, he was much less able to do fervice to the people in his neighbourhood.

Mr. Du Calvet was not only ufeful to his oountrymen by difcharging in the upright and honourable manner above-mentioned the duties of his office of a Juftice of peace, but he gave Governour Carleton very important informations concerning the abufes of this power by fome other Juftices in the diffrict of Montreal, and the great complaints and difcontents that thefe abufes had excited amongft the people; and it was in confequence of thefe informations, (which were confirmed, upon inquiry, by the concurring teftimony of other respectable perfons in the diffrict district of Montreal,) that Governour Carleton and his Council passed the above-mentioned ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived the Justices of the peace of their civil jurifdiction. In proof of this part of Mr. Du Calvet's conduct it may not be amiss to cite the following extract from a letter written to him by Mr. Hey, the chief justice of the province, in the month of August, 1769.

"Vos lettres me paroiffent d'une si grande importance pour le bien public, qu' elles sont à présent l'objet des délibérations. Vous en verrez l'effet dans peu par les mesures qu' on va prendre rélativement aux personnes et aux choses. Il est à espérer que ces délibérations doucissent le fardeau insupportable que la présente forme d'administrer la justice impose aux habitants, et qu' elles rétablissent la paix et la tranquillité publique.

" Quant à vôtre procédé, comme il me paroit " être l'effet d'un coeur droit et bien intentionné, " il doit aussi avoir l'approbation de touts les " gens de bien; et vous devez être persuadé " qu'il ne manquera pas d'être appuié et protégé " par le gouvernment."

Governour Carleton also wrote him a letter dated the 27th of December, 1769, of which the following extract relates to the fame fubject of the useful informations he had had given the government of the province concerning the abuses of the civil jurisdiction of the office of Justice of the peace by some of the Justices of the district of Montreal."

"J'ai aussi à vous remercier des informations que vous m'avez envoyées touchant la maniere d'administrer la justice dans vos cantons. Les réglements qui doivent bientôt paroitre à ce sujet, et qui n'ont été retardés que par le pur hazard, feront prenve de l'attention que j'y ai donnée.

"J'espére que les Moyens qu'on se propose pour remédier aux abus, seront efficaces. Je serai pourtant toûjours prêt à entendre ce qu'on aura à m'offrir pour le bien public : et je pense trop bien à vôtre égard pour douter un moment que vous ne me communiquiez toutes les connoissances qui vous parviendront à cet effet.

"J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec beaucoup

" d'estime, Monsieur, vôtre très humble

" et trés obéissant serviteur,

" Guy Carleton."

P.S. Jai éte surpris d'apprendre qu' on venoit tout récemment de faire quelques violences

[41]

lences dans le faux bourg Saint Laurent au Jujet de l'édification d'un pont. Je vous prie d'en prendre des informations, afin de m'instruire de la vérité du fait, et de quelle autorité on s'est servi pour mettre l'imposition, qui en a été la cause.

These letters shew the regard which Governour Carleton and Mr. Hey, the Chief Juftice, had for the character and conduct of Mr. Du Calvet, and the confidence they placed in the intelligence he gave them.

When the Governour and Council, foon after the writing of this last letter, passed the ordinance of March, 1770, which deprived all the Juffices of the Peace in the province, without distinction, of their civil jurisdiction, those Juffices who had not abused this jurifdiction thought themfelves rather harfhly treated in being deprived of it, and declared. that they thought the ordinance to be an undeferved flur upon their reputation, as if they had been guilty of those abuses which had been practifed by the other Juffices whofe mifconduct had given occasion to the faid ordinance. And, perhaps, it would have been better for the province to have proceeded with more caution in this business, and to have diffinguished the upright and difinterested Justices of the Peace from those of a contrary character, by leaving them in possession of a F jurisdiction jurifdiction

jurifdiction which in their hands had been fo ufeful to the publick, and taking it only from those of the other description. But, however this might be, the Government, after the ordinance was passed, was under some apprehension that the most upright and respectable Justices of the Peace in the province might (in confequence of what they confidered as such an unjust infinuation against their character,) decline to act any more as Justices of the Peace in the remaining branches of their authority. And some of the Justices had declared an intention of doing so.

Mr. Du Calvet was not without a lively fense of the indignity thrown upon him by the pre-amble of this ordinance in fpeaking of the Juffices of Peace in general, without any diftinction or exception, as having been guilty of those abuses of their civil jurifdiction which made the suppression of it be thought necessary: and, as the confcioufnefs of innocence gives boldnefs, he expressed his sentiments on the fubject very freely in a letter to the Governour and Council. He would not, however, defert the fervice of the publick by refigning his office, but continued to exercise the remaining powers of it till the first of May, 1775, when the office was abolished by the Quebeck This conduct was much approved by the act. government of the province; and Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, acknowled-

ges

ges the merit of it in a letter dated the 21st of April, 1771, of which the following passage is an extract.

" Soyez persuadé de mes sentiments à vôtre " égard, comme je vous crois parfaitement bonnête " homme, que vous avez servi le public avec zéle. et d'une maniere fort defintéressée, J'espére que 66 vous continuerez à exercer la magistrature. .. 65 Le Gouvernement, aussi bien que le Public, .. vous en aura obligation: vous donnerez un ex-.. emple de soumission et d'obéissance, qui ne peut " qu'avoir un bon effet dans ces temps cy, et vous 23 fera honneur dans l'esprit de touts les honnêtes. .. gens. J'en rendrai bon témoignage aussitôt que " l'occasion s'en présentera, comme ce sera une " nouvelle raison pour moi de vous donner des preu-" ves de la parfaite estime et considération avec laquelle J'ai l'honneur d'être, &c." "

These testimonies, I presume, make it impossible to doubt of the merit of Mr. Du Calvet's conduct in the province in the character of a Justice of Peace.

Such was the perfon who has of late years been fo much the object of General Haldimand's averfion, and been treated by him with fo much unjust feverity.

It must feem strange to those that hear this just account of Mr. Du Calvet's character and F 2 conduct conduct (to which might be added many other instances of uprightness, love of justice, charity, and other virtues that ought to have endeared him to all mankind,) that he should ever have become the object of any Governour's diflike, without giving fome ftrong ground of sufpicion against him. It is therefore necessary in fome measure to explain the caufe or origin of the averfion which Governour Haldimand feems to have taken to him, and which induced him to credit too lightly fome infinuations thrown out against him by his enemies, of his having corresponded with the revolted Americans in the late unhappy war, For that was (as Mr. Du Calvet has fince been informed, tho' not by General Haldimand) the pretence upon which the Governour caufed him to be arrested in September, 1780, and detained in prifon till the following month of December, when, being fatisfied that his fuspicions were ill-grounded, (as in truth he had not had the fmalleft correspondence of any kind with the Americans during the whole war;) he was on the point of fetting him at liberty, but fuddenly changed his mind, and ordered him to be continued in prison, in consequence of a letter he received in the mean while from Mr. Du Calvet, which was written in a ftyle of greater freedom than the Governour approved : and, in refentment for the freedom of this letter, the Governour continued to detain him in prifon from December,

F 44]

ber, 1780, to May, 1783; as will be fet forth more at large hereafter. But the Governour's mind had been prejudiced against Mr. Du Calvet, and made open to receive those infinuations, by some enemies of Mr, Du Calvet who were much in the governour's company and confidence.

But ftill it will be afked, perhaps, how fuch a man as Mr. Du Calvet has been here reprefented to be, could ever have any enemies? The anfwer to this queftion is, "That uncommon honefty and uprightnefs, accompanied with a freedom of fpeech in declaring one's fentiments of publick men and meafures, though without the fmalleft mixture of the love of fatire and calumny, are often the caufes of envy, jealoufy, and averfion in men of a different character, and more efpecially of perfons in office and high ftation." And this feems to have been the caufe that made Mr. Du Calvet obnoxious to fome perfons of power in Canada.

But, not to dwell upon conjectures, it is time to mention the first quarrel Mr. Du Calvet had in the province that he can confider in any degree as leading to the fubsequent ill treatment he met with from various perfons employed in the fervice of Government.

19.3

There

There is at Montreal, a Mr. John Fraser, a Scotch Gentleman, who had been a captain in his Majesty's 60th regiment of foot, called *the North Americans*, (which confisted of four battalions,) in the war which ended in the year 1763; in which regiment he became acquainted with General Haldimand, who was then a field-officer in the fame regiment.

This Gentleman was in one of the battalions of that numerous regiment, which were reduced after the peace, and he confequently was put on half-pay. After ferving in Canada during the war, he fettled there after the peace, and married a Roman-Catholick Lady of the name of *Des Chambaud*, with whom he lived at Montreal. As he was well acquainted with the French language, General Murray, when Governour of the province in 1764, made him one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, which he had erected at Montreal for the accommodation of the French, or Canadian, inhabitants of the province.

In this office he conducted himfelf with confiderable ability, and great gravity, though not without fome complaints of the fuitors in his court for partiality in his decifions upon fome occafions. And Mr. Du Calvet in particular had had reafon to make fuch a complaint of him on account of a decifion he had made in the year 1770 in an action brought by by Mr. Du Calvet against a Mr. Moses Hazen for a debt of about fifty pounds sterling, due to him for some goods he had fold him. This, however, had made no breach, or quarrel, between Mr. Fraser and Mr. Du Calvet, though, perhaps, the complaints Mr. Du Calvet had made on the occasion to Mr. Hey, the chief Justice of the province, may have given Mr. Fraser some offence, and brought on that general indisposition against Mr. Du Calvet, which some time after broke out both in words and actions in a manner quite inconsistent with the *decorum* of conduct which Captain Fraser had, for the most part, till then observed. The history of this quarrel is as follows.

On the 24th of June, 1771, about three o'clock in the afternoon, Mr. Du Calvet was ftanding, or walking backwards and forwards, upon the gallery before his house at Montreal; for it must be observed that many of the houses at Montreal have galleries before them. The freet was at that time full of carts that were bringing materials for the building of a new church, that was afterwards dedicated to the Virgin Mary by the title of Nôtre Dame de bon secours. These carts so blocked up the street that it was difficult for any other carriage to pafs along it. Things being in this state, Captain Fraser came by, with his wife, in a onehorfe chaife, intending to go a few miles for their pleafure and to take the air. But the carts carts prevented his going on. This greatly offended him and put him in a violent paffion; infomuch that he lifted up his whip to ftrike the carman that belonged to the cart that was most directly in his way; but, upon the man's preparing to defend himfelf and to make a like use of bis whip in return, he thought better of the matter and did not strike him. But, as he was near Mr. Du Calvet's gallery; where Mr. Du Calvet was then standing, he called out to him in a haughty and angry tone of voice, and at the fame time lifted up his whip towards him in a threatening manner, and, without calling him by his name, addreffed him in these words, " Dis donc ; He! Ne Sçais " tu pas faire arranger cette rue?" that is, "Tell me, you, d'ye hear? Don't you know " how to regulate the placing of the carts in "the ftreet better than this comes to ?" alluding to Mr. Du Calvet's being a Justice of the Peace, and to the obligation he therefore fupposed him to lie under to take care that all nuifances were removed out of the ftreets. Mr. Du Calvet asked him whether he spoke to him, and Mr. Frafer faid "yes, that it was to him " he fpoke," and then repeated the former words again in a ftill more haughty and angry tone of voice than before. To this Mr. Du Calvet (who was extremely furprized and shocked at this infolent behaviour, as he had never before had any perfonal dispute with Captain Fraser,) made an answer, "that he, "Mr.

** Mr. Frafer, being likewife a Juffice of Peace, ** (for Mr. Frafer was at this time not only a ** Judge of the Court of Common Pleas at ** Montreal, but a Juffice of the Peace for ** that diffrict, and likewife pay-mafter of the ** garrifon of Montreal, and a Judge of the ** prerogative Court;) might if he chofe it, ** regulate the placing of the carts himfelf." Upon which Mr. Frafer, the way being by this time cleared for him, purfued his journey without making any reply.

But the transaction did not go out of his mind. For on the very fame day, betwen 8 and 9 o'clock in the evening, as Mr. Du Calvet was walking on his gallery with a Mr. Bernard and a Mr. Bondfield, Mr. Frafer came again to him, and defired him to frep down from his gallery; "for that he wanted "to fpeak to him." Mr. Du Calvet accordingly went down the steps of the gallery into the ffreet to fpeak with Mr. Frafer : and then Mr. Fraser asked him, "what it was he had " faid to him when he was paffing by in his. " chaife." Mr. Du Calvet repeated the words he had made use of on the former occasion, and reminded him of the expressions which he, Mr. Frafer, had used just before, and to which they had been faid in answer. Upon which Mr. Frafer faid, "He well remembered the words " himfelf had used on that occasion; but " that his rank and office gave him a right to " fpeak G

" fpeak in that tone of authority." Mr. Du Calvet replied, "that in his opinion Mr. " Frafer was not authorized to fpeak in that "haughty manner either to him or any "other perfon." And upon this Mr. Frafer left Mr. Du Calvet, and went away. Thefe difputes happened on the 24th of June, 1771.

Some reports of these disputes between Mr. Fraser and Mr. Du Calvet being spread abroad, Mr. Fraser thought his honour required that he should personally chastisfe Mr. Du Calvet for what he called the insolence of his behaviour to him; though it was, as we have seen, nothing more than a just and necessary return to the very insolent language which Mr. Frafer had first used towards him.

This refolution he attempted to execute on the 29th of June, 1771, five days after the former difpute. On that day, at about 30'clock in the afternoon, Mr. Frafer, after walking for about a quarter of an hour near the feite of the new church above-mentioned of Nôtre Dame de Bon Secours, (which was then going to be built) in company with Monfieur de Saint Ours and Monfieur de Rouville, two French gentlemen of Montreal, ftept afide from his companions, and went to the bottom of the gallery of Mr. Du Calvet's houfe, where Mr. Du Calvet was then walking with Mr. Bernard, Mr. Du Mas, and fome other friends. He He there called to Mr. Du Calvet, and defired him to step down from the gallery; for that he wanted to fpeak to him. Mr. Du Calvet accordingly came down from the gallery, and went up to him to hear what he wanted to tell him. But, just as Mr. Du Calvet came within his reach, he fuddenly feized him by the collar with his left hand with great violence, and brandished in his right hand a little cane of about the length of three feet with a leaden ball in the top, or handle of it, but which, as he held the cane, was at the further end of it. With this cane he endeavoured to give Mr. Du Calvet a blow on the head, fo that the leaden ball should have ftruck him there, if the blow had taken place; at the fame time accompanying his affault with these infolent expressions. " I forbore the other day to chastife you as you deferved " with my horfewhip, becaufe I was afraid of " the inconveniences I might have fuffered " from it by your fuing me for it in a Court of " Law. But now I am refolved to do it, whatever may be the confequences." But " Mr. Du Calvet warded off the blow with his left hand, and laid hold of the cane, and wrenched it out of Mr. Fraser's hand. Upon which Mr. Frafer struck him a violent blow with his fift on the left fide of his head a little below the temple, which almost stunned him, G 2 and

and gave him likewife a fecond blow on the right fide of the head.

Mr. Du Calvet, however, though a man of much lefs ftrength and ftature than Mr. Frafer, (the latter being five feet, eleven inches, or fix feet, English measure, high, and Mr. Du Calvet only about five feet, five inches,) made what refiftance he could, and laid hold on Mr. Fraser's hair, and kept his hold of it till in ftruggling they both fell upon the ground, where Mr. Du Calvet had fo far the advantage in the scuffle that Mr. Fraser cried out for affiftance in these French words, " Au " secours; Au secours; on me tuë, on me tuë." Upon which Captain Maxwell, and Mr. Robertlon, then a half-pay Lieutenant, and a Juffice of Peace at Montreal, (but who has fince been made Captain of the Grenadiers in the 84th regiment, or Royal Emigrants,) came up and parted them, and conducted Mr. Frafer home.

This fcuffle happened in the prefence of a great number of people, it being at the very time of a Roman-Catholick proceffion that was making in the fame ftreet, and very near both Mr. Frafer's and Mr. Du Calvet's houfes, (which were on different fides of the fame ftreet, and nearly over against each other,) to confecrate the first ftone of the new church above-mentioned of Notre Dame de bon Secours, which which was just going, or beginning, to be' built there.

Amongst other perfons prefent at it were Colonel Prevost, who was at that time Commanding Officer at Montreal, (and who has fince been better known by the title of General Prevost, and who commanded the King's troops in Georgia in the late unhappy American war,) and Mr. Bruyere, who is at this day Governour of Prince Edward, his Majesty's fourth Son.

It has been mentioned above, that in an action brought by Mr. Du Calvet against Mr. Mofes Hazen in the year 1770, in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, where Mr. Frafer was one of the Judges, Mr. Du Calvet had conceived himfelf to have been injured by Mr. Frafer in his character of a Judge, and had made complaints of Mr. Frafer's conduct on the occasion to Mr. Hey, the Chief Juftice of the province, from whom he thought he could obtain redrefs of the injury by way of appeal from the Court of Common Pleas to the Supreme Court, or Court of King's Bench, of which Mr. Hey was the only Judge. Mr. Hey was of opinion that Mr. Du Calvet had had great injuffice done him by the proceeding in the Court of Common Pleas, but yet that it was not a matter which could be brought by appeal into his Court. It had been a preference

ference given to the execution of a Judgment against Mr. Hazen that was posteriour to the Judgment which Mr. Du Calvet had obtained against him; by means of which preference the effects of Mr. Hazen were applied to the payment of that other debt, and the debt to Mr. Du Calvet remained wholly unpaid, and remains fo at this day.

The complaint, which Mr. Du Calvet had made to Mr. Hey concerning this proceeding of Mr. Frafer had been communicated to Mr. Frafer, and probably much offended him. For Mr. Du Calvet was informed by the late worthy Mr. Martehl (who acted for many years with great honour and reputation as a Juffice of the Peace, in the province of Quebeck, first, for the district of Quebeck, and afterwards for that of Montreal,) that, after this judgment in the Common Pleas, but before the above recited quarrels between Mr. Frafer and Mr. Du Calvet on the 21st and 29th days of June, 1771, Mr. Fraser, being at dinner at Colonel Christie's table, had faid these words, "One Justice of Peace, Mr. Wal-" ker of Montreal, has had his ears cut off: an-" other, (alluding to Mr. Du Calvet,) will have " bis tongue cut out."

Thefe words were fpoken at table in the prefence of Mr. Martehl, a perfon of undoubted veracity, who was one of the company pany at dinner: And he immediately afterwards gave notice of them to Mr. Du Calvet, not with a view to irritate him againft Mr. Frafer, but to put him upon his guard againft the bad defigns his enemies feemed to entertain againft him, and to warn him to be cautious not to give them any handle againft him, or to do any thing that might further provoke them.

Mr. Du Calvet accordingly took no notice of them to Mr. Frafer, but conducted himfelf with as much caution and prudence as poffible, in order to avoid any offence to any body. But, as we have feen above, the refentment against him was already too strongly rooted in Mr. Frafer's breast, to subside without fome publick mark of it; and it accordingly broke out some time after in the quarrels of the 21st and 29th of June, 1771, of which an account has been given in the foregoing pages.

These unhappy disputes with Mr. Fraser were attended with a series of further bad consequences to Mr. Du Calvet. From that time forwards Mr. Du Calvet never could succeed in any of the fuits he instituted in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal before Mr. Fraser; of which, as he was then engaged in trade, there were a considerable number: But his claims were always judged

to

to be infufficient. And in a variety of other inftances befides thefe difappointments in Mr. Frafer's Court of Common Pleas, Mr. Du Calvet experienced the inconvenience of having Mr. Frafer for his enemy. Mr. Frafer's friends became his enemies as well as Mr. Frafer himfelf. Mr. Mabane, another Scotch gentleman, who lived at Quebeck, where he was Surgeon of the Garrifon and one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for that diftrict, and who was a great friend of Mr. Frafer, gave foon after a proof of averfion to Mr. Du Calvet, which much furprized him, as Mr. Mabane had till then been always very civil to him.

Mr. Du Calvet had occafion to go from Montreal, where he refided, to Quebeck upon fome bufinefs a few days after Mr. Frafer's violent affault upon him on the 29th of June, 1771. He there paid a vifit to Mr. Claud Panet, the Lawyer of Quebeck, and while he was with him, Mr. Mabane happened to come in. Mr. Du Calvet went up to him in a friendly manner, as ufual, to pay him the common compliments; but Mr. Mabane drew back from him with an air of furprize and diflike, and without fpeaking a word; and foon after took his leave of Mr. Panet, after a very fhort conversation with him. This change in Mr. Mabane's behaviour furprized Mr. Du Calvet exceedingly, and appeared to him perfectly unaccountable, as they had always before that time been upon good terms with each other. But Mr. Panet, obferving his furprize, foon removed it, by telling him that the coldnefs and diftance of Mr. Mabane's behaviour to him was owing to his friendship for Mr. Frafer. After ftaying a few days at Quebeck, Mr. Du Calvet returned home to Montreal.

In the course of the Autumn of the fame year, 1771, another affault, of a more dangerous nature than the former, was made upon Mr. Du Calvet by fome of his enemies; but he never could difcover with certainty, by whom. As he was fitting at table in his house at Montreal with some company that supped with him on the 30th of October, at about 8 o'clock in the evening, a great stone was thrown at the glass-door of the hall where he and his company were fitting, which broke with great violence through one of the panes of the door and fell near the table. Mr. Du Calvet immediately role from table and ran to the hall-door to fee what was the matter: and, just as he had got to the door and was opening it, a pistol, or other fire-arm, loaded with a ball, was fired at him, and the ball paffed clofe to his body and fluck in the wall on the fide of the hall-door. He went out, notwithstanding, to try to find out H who

who had made this wicked attempt upon his life ! but, as it was a very dark night, with a good deal of fnow, or fleet, falling at that very time, he could only fee, by the light of the flash of the fire-arm, that a man was making off from the houfe with precipitation, but could not diftinguish who it was. He nevertheless could not help fuspecting that it was fome one of Mr. Fraser's fervants, not only because Mr. Fraser had himself made that violent affault upon him which has been already mentioned, on the 29th of the preceeding month of June, 1771, but because he had furprized two of Mr. Frafer's fervants on the gallery before his house on the 31st of the preceeding month of July, 1771, at half an hour after nine o'clock at night, who had, upon his coming out fuddenly from the houfe and feeing them, run haftily away with marks of confusion, as perfons who were employed upon a bufiness they wished to conceal, and he had likewife feen the fame fervants many other evenings after the faid 31st of July, about the fame hour of the night, walking or loitering near his houfe in a very fuspicious manner.

Mr. Du Calvet, however, refolved to ufe every means in his power to difcover who was the author of this infamous attempt to murder him, and he therefore drew up an advertifement to be publifhed in the Quebeck Gazette, Gazette, with an offer of a reward of 1001. of current money of the province, or 751. fterling, to any perfon who fhould difcover the perfon who had been guilty of it, to be paid as foon as fuch perfon fhould be convicted. This advertifement was as follows.

Avertissement de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, Juge à Paix.

Hier au soir, 30 Octobre, 1771, entre les sept beures, vingt minutes, et sept beures et demi, le Sieur Du Calvet, étant à souper dans la salle de sa maison, l'on jetta une grosse pierre avec grande violence à travers les vitres de la porte de l'entrée de sa maison; laquelle a fracassé deux petits clous, et a emporté et fait un trou à un volet de toile. Sur cela le Sieur Du Calvet, neveu, sortit sur la galerie tout de suite, et l'autre Pierre Du Calvet sortit avec son épée: et dès aussit l'on tira un coup de pistolet cù d'un autre arme à seu, au Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, oncle. Le coup sut tiré de la rüe un peu sur le long de la galérie où étoit le sufdit Sieur Du Calvet.

Le Sieur Pierre Du Calvet offre de récompense à celui où à ceux qui lui donneront une preuve réelle du fait, une somme de deux milles H 2 schelins,

[60]

schelins, argent courant de la province, payable dès aussitét la conviction donnée.

Le susdit Pierre Du Calvet sait observer qu'il n'a point eu ni dispute ni aucune mauvaise parole avec qui que ce soit, depuis le jour de la Saint Jean et de la Saint Pierre, que l'on vint l'affassiner sur sa galérie, et que du depuis il a trouvé les domestiques de Jean Fraser sur sa galérie et à roder aux environs de sa maison. Fait à Montréal le 31^{eme} Octobre, 1771.

Signé, Pierre Du Calvet.

This advertisement Mr. Du Calvet fent up to Quebeck inclosed in a letter addressed to the late Mr. Kneller and Mr. Williams, two lawyers of eminence at Quebeck; and he inclosed both the advertisement itself and the letter to Mr. Kneller and Mr. Williams in another letter addressed to Hector Theophilus Cramahé, Esq; the Lieutenant-Governour of the province, who at that time governed the province instead of General Carleton, the Governour, who was then in England.

This communication of the advertisement to the Lieutenant-Governour was at that time a neceffary ftep to it's being published in the Quebeck Gazette; as nothing was then permitted to be printed in that paper without the

the Lieutenant-Governour's confent; and there was then no other news-paper published in the province. But Mr. Cramahé would not permit this advertisement to be published, chiefly (as he alledged in his answer to Mr. Du Calvet's letter,) because of the last paragraph of it, which throws out a fuspicion that Mr. Fraser had been privy to that vile attempt. This paragraph, however, Mr. Cramahé might have erafed from the advertifement, as Mr. Du Calvet had fubmitted the whole to his revifal and correction. And he furely ought to have permitted the publication of it, fo corrected, as it was the most likely means of difcovering and bringing to punishment the authors of that infamous attempt, the impunity of which was a difgrace to the government of the province, of which he was at the head. But, as the Lieutenant-Governour would not allow the advertisement to be published in the news-paper, no difcovery was made either then, or at any time fince, of the perfons who were concerned in that attempt, and the ends of justice have been eluded.

It has been feen above that Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common Pleas at Quebeck, took part fo ftrongly with Mr. Frafer of Montreal in his quarrel with Mr. Du Calvet, that, when Mr. Du Calvet met him at Mr. Claud Panet's the Lawyer at Quebeck, a few days after after Mr. Frafer's affault upon him, he would not condefcend to fpeak to him, though till that time he had always behaved to him in a civil and friendly manner. This diflike of Mr. Mabane continued ever after, and fhewed itfelf in a variety of inftances to Mr. Du Calvet's prejudice. Nor can Mr. Du Calvet entertain a doubt but that his late caufelefs and cruel imprifonment by General Haldimand for more than two years and feven months, has been owing, in a great meafure, to Mr. Mabane's advice and fuggeftions to that General, over whom he is known to have acquired a great afcendant. But an inftance of this diflike that is more capable of proof, occurred in the year 1774; which it will here be proper to ftate. It was as follows.

It is cuftomary in the town of Montreal, when the fnow (which lies a foot deep in the ftreets during the winter,) begins to melt in the fpring, to cut little trenches, or channels, in it, to direct the courfe of the melted fnow, fo that it fhall not run into, and fpoil, the cellars and lower parts of the houfes. Such a little trench Mr. Du Calvet had made in the ftreet of Montreal near the bottom of the ftreet of Montreal near the bottom of the ftreet of March, 1774. It was but three feet long, and therefore did not much encroach on the paffage-way of the ftreet, which in that part of it was 48 feet broad : it's it's breadth was about nine inches, and it's depth about fix inches.

Mr. Mabane was at this time at Montreal together with Mr. Dunn, to hold a feffion of Over and Terminer there, in lieu of Mr. Hey, the Chief Justice of the province; that gentleman being then in England with a leave of absence from the province, and his office of Chief Juffice being executed by three commiffioners appointed for that purpose, of whom Mr. Mabane and Mr. Dunn were two. Mr. Mabane lodgedduring the feffion at a large houfe in Montreal, which is generally called the house of the India Company, becaufe it had, in the time of the French Government, belonged to the French East India Company, but at that time was the property of a Mr. William Grant, of Quebeck.

Here Captain Gordon of the 26th regiment had fpent the evening with Mr. Mabane, and in his return very late at night to his own lodging in a cariole, or fledge, happened to run against this trench cut by Mr. Du Calvet and was overturned: an accident which often happens, and may be produced by very fmall obstacles or inequalities in the ground, but which is feldom attended with bad confequences.

The

The next morning Captain Gordon was again at Mr. Mabane's, and related to him the overturn he had met with the foregoing night near Mr. Du Calvet's house, adding that those trenches in the fnow (of which there were then many in the ftreet, and very large ones,) were very inconvenient in the nighttime, when one could not fee them. Mr. Mabane (the representative of the Chief Juftice,) upon this told the Captain, " he would " advife him to employ the foldiers under " his command to fill the trench up." The Captain asked him, " Whether he could do " it fafely according to Law?" And the great Magistrate answered, " That most certainly " he could." Upon this encouragement Cap-tain Gordon fent a férjeant and a party of foldiers to fill up the trench; which they immediately filled up, and more than filled up, heaping the fnow there to a greater height than in the adjoining part of the freet, fo as to make a bank of fnow near Mr. Du Calvet's houfe. The confequence was, that Mr. Du Calvet's cellars were very foon filled with water.

A little after this proceeding, as Captain Gordon happened to be paffing by Mr. Du Calvet's houfe, Mr. Du Calvet fpoke to him, and defired him just to look into his cellars and fee w hat a deal of damage he and his foldiers had done to him [65] him by filling up the little trench by which the

water had used to run off. The Captain anfwered with haughtinefs, "That he was per-" fectly indifferent about that matter, and " that, if Mr. Du Calvet should open the " trench again, he would fend all his foldiers to fill it up again." Mr. Du Calvet upon this went repeatedly to Colonel Templar's lodging, who was at that time the Commanding Officer at Montreal, in order to complain to him of the injury that Captain Gordon had done him. But the Colonel always ordered his fervants to tell Mr. Du Calvet that he was not at home; fo that Mr. Du Calvet could never get an opportunity of speaking to him. This reduced Mr. Du Calvet to the necessity of writing a letter on the subject to Colonel Johns, who was at that time the Commanding Officer in the province, General Carleton being them in England. Colonel Johns did not neglect his complaint, but wrote to Colonel Templar about it. But in the interval between Mr. Du Calvet's writing his letter to Colonel Johns, and Colonel Templar's receiving the letter written to him by Colonel Johns upon the fubject, Mr. Du Calvet received a new infult from the troops at Montreal that were under the command of Captain Gordon and Colonel Templar.

About forty foldiers, with an officer at their head, with their drums and fifes, as they were I going going to mount guard about eleven o'Clock in the morning, inftead of walking, as ufual, in the fireet before Mr. Du Calvet's houfe, walked over the gallery that was before it in an infolent and alarming manner, ftamping hard upon it with their feet to ftrike a terror, and breaking feveral of his windows. Mr. Du Calvet's wife, who was then with child, was fo much frightened at this threatening behaviour, that fhe was immediately taken ill and fpit blood, and never recovered her health afterwards, but died in the following month of December, 1774, and, as it was generally thought, of the confequences of this alarm.

Captain Gordon has often declared fince this affair, that he never fhould have thought of filling up the trench which Mr. Du Calvet had made to turn off the water from his houfe, if Mr. Mabane had not encouraged him to it, and told him he might lawfully do it. This declaration of Captain Gordon was made freely and openly at the table of Mr. DeLifle, the Protestant clergyman at Montreal, who is chaplain of the garrifon of that town, and in the prefence of the late Mr. Martehl, the Justice of Peace: and both Mr. Martehl and Mr. DeLifle mentioned it to Mr. Du Calvet immediately after it had been made.

There is at Montreal a French, or Canadian, Gentleman, named Monfieur de Rouville, who

who was employed in a Judicial office at Trois rivieres, or Three rivers, in the time of the French government. This office had been suppressed of course at the conquest of the province by General Amherst, in September, 1760, together with all other employments under the French King's authority. And, as Mr. de Rouville was a Roman-Catholick, he was confidered as unqualified to hold any judicial employment in the province till the late act of parliament in the year 1774, for regulating the government of that province; by which the diffinction between Protestants and Roman-Catholicks, with respect to their capacity of holding employments, is taken away, provided they take a certain new oath prefcribed by that act in lieu of the oath of fupremacy. But as foon as that act took place in the province, that is, in the month of May in the year 1775, Mr. de Rouville was advanced to be one of the Confervators of the Peace for the district of Montreal, in conjunction with Mr. John Fraser and Mr. Martehl, who had been the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for that district before the abolition. of that and all other Courts of Justice in the province by the faid act of parliament. And, fince that time, upon the re-establishment of the two Courts of Common Pleas at Quebeck and Montreal, with three Judges, inftead of two, in each Court, Mr. de Rouville has been appointed one of the Judges of that court at Montreal, in conjunction with Mr. Fraser and Mr. Mar-I 2 tehl,

tehl, and, fince the death of Mr. Martehl, in conjunction with Mr. Frafer and Mr. Livius, Mr. Frafer and Mr. Owen, and Mr. Frafer and Mr. Southouse, who are still the Judges there.

This appointment of Monsieur de Rouville, to fo great a judicial office was by no means. agreeable to the French, or Canadian, inhabitants of Montreal and it's neighbourhood, as. the violence and haughtiness of his temper were well known to them, and fome of them remembered how ill the people of Trois riviers had been fatisfied with his conduct as a Judge when he acted in that capacity in the time of the French government. Nor did he feem to be disposed to act with more mildness and moderation upon his new advancement to power in the year 1775. For one of the first things he did in his office of Confervator of the Peace in May, 1775, was, in conjunction with the other two confervators, Mr. John Frafer abovementioned and Mr. Martehl, (of whom the last gentleman, though perfectly well disposed to do justice himself, sometimes let himself be over-ruled, or over-borne, by the violence of Mr. Fraser's refolutions;) to fend a young merchant of Montreal, whole name was Dawid Salifbury Franks, to prifon for faying, "that * the offence that had been committed in the " morning of the 1ft of May by fome perfons, " who are still unknown, (though it was, in if his opinion, a very great offence; and one " that

" that he wished to see discovered and punish, " ed, and for the discovering of which he was willing to contribute his share of the " reward offered by the English Merchants of " Montreal, which was no lefs than a hun-" dred pounds,) could not by the laws of · England, as he believed, be punished with " death." For giving this opinion in the course of a conversation with some other English Merchants on the morning of the 2d. of May, 1775, in opposition to the opinion of a French or Canadian gentleman, whofe name was François Marie Picoté de Bellestre, and who faid " the offender ought to be hanged for " this offence," Monfieur de Rouville, with his brother confervators of the peace, committed the young man to prifon, and refused to take 10,000£ bail, which was offered by his friends for his appearance to answer any charge that might be brought against him for it.

The words of the warrant, or order of commitment, are remarkable; "Nous, confidérant " combien tout bon citoyen doit envisager avec " borreur un acte aussi atroce, et que par consé-" quent, touts les propos qui tendent à dire que " c'est peu de choses, doivent êtreréputés criminels, " vous ordonnons de consuire le dit Salisbury " Franks dans la prison de cette ville, &c." This was the first specimen which Monsieur de Rouville gave of the manner in which he was likely to exercise the authority with which he had had newly been invested by the Governour of the province.

A particular account of the whole transaction may be seen in the book intitled, Additional papers concerning the province of Quebeck, published in the year 1776, and fold by B. White, bookseller in Fleet Street, pages 152, 153, — 169. And other particulars concerning the character and conduct of this Monfieur de Rouville may be seen in the same book, pages 83, 84, and 85.

This Monfieur de Rouville had been a good deal connected with Mr. Fraser before the year 1775, when he was joined with him in the commission of Conservators of the peace for the district of Montreal. And it may be remembered that in the account given above of the very deliberate and premeditated affault made by Mr. Fraser upon Mr. Du Calvet on the 29th of June, 1771, it appeared that Mr. Frafer had been walking and converfing with Monfieur de Rouville immediately before, and went from Monfieur de Rouville to Mr. Du Calvet and made the affault upon him in Monfieur de Rouville's prefence : fo that it feems highly probable that the defign of affaulting and chastifing (as Mr. Fraser called it) Mr. Du Calvet on that occasion had been mentioned to, the state of the connect in which the oute of

Shely as according the collecter with which all

to, and concerted with, Monfieur de Rouville.

But, however this might be, it is certain that, when Monfieur de Rouville was exalted (to the furprize and mortification of the inhabitants of Montreal,) to the high offices, first, of Confervator of the Peace for that district, and afterwards of Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in it, he gave many proofs of enmity to Mr. Du Calvet. And Mr. Du Calvet conceives that it was owing to the known enmity of Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville towards him, and the impunity with which it was from thence supposed that any injuries might be committed against him, that fo many people ventured to infult and injure him in various ways, which it will be proper just to mention, but without enlarging on all the circumstances of them, left this narrative should run to too great a length.

But, first, it may not be amiss to infert a part of a letter from Mr. Jenkins Williams, (a Lawyer of ability and eminence in the province, and whom Mr. Du Calvet had usually employed in his law-busines,) dated at Quebeck on the 3d. of October, 1776, by which it will appear that Mr. Fraser and Monsieur de Rouville were so well known to be Mr. Du Calvet's enemies, that no Justice could be expected expected for him in any fuits he should bring in the Court of which they were Judges.

Me voici toujours à vôtre service. Les papiers que f ai en main sont toujours prêts; et f'ose espérer que vous viendrez au point d'obtenir Justice contre ceux qui vous ont voulu ruiner.

Je vous plains de plus en plus : Car Je vois toûjours placés Monsieur Fraser et Monsieur Rouville, (qui sont touts deux vos ennemis,) pour Juges à Montréal. Je crois fermement que vous seres obligé de prendre le parti de vous arranger et de terminer vos affaires de Commerce à Montréal, à cause de l'inimitié de Messieurs Fraser et de Rouville; that is, in English; "I am still, as ever; " at your service. The papers in my hands " are ready to be produced; and I do venture " to hope that you will at last succeed in ha-" ving Justice done you against those who " have endeavoured to ruin you.

" I pity you more and more, the more I confider your fituation. For I fee that Mr. Frafer and Monfieur de Rouville, (who are, both of them, your enemies,) are ftill Judges at Montréal. I verily believe that you will be reduced to the neceffity of making up your differences with your debtors in the beft manner you can, and of ceasing to have any further concerns of a commercial nature at Montreal, on account " of " of the enmity of Mr. Fraser and Mr. de "Rouville."

While Mr. Du Calvet was thus unfortunately the object of Mr. Frafer's and Monfieur de Rouville's averfion at Montreal, and of Mr. Mabane's at Quebeck, he was repeatedly injured in his property in a most shameful manner, without being able to obtain the least redrefs.

The gallery before his house at Montreal was feveral times broke in feveral places, and with evident marks of it's being done on purpofe; and in the night of the 8th of April, 1779, at a little after 2 o'clock in the morning, he was waked by a great noife, which made him rife immediately to fee what was the matter. He went out of his house, and faw feven or eight men armed with hatchets or Indian tomahawks, with which they were cutting and breaking to pieces the rails of his gallery. But, upon feeing him come out, they went away from the house, as perfons who were afraid of being discovered. Mr. Du Calvet, nevertheles, went down the steps of his gallery, and, with his fword drawn, went up to one of them, who was behind the reft, and afked him, " Whether he had been " concerned in deftroying the rails of his gal-" lery?" To which the other answered, "Oh! " No, Sir; not I, I can affure you. I was " only K

" only quietly paffing along the freet in my " way home." Upon which Mr. Du Calvet took his word and let him go about his bufinefs. This man had not a hatchet in his hand, as the other men had who had run away upon Mr. Du Calvet's first coming out: but he had a pistol concealed in his breast.

These men being all gone out of fight, Mr. Du Calvet hoped the mischief was all over, and went into his house, and went to bed again. But he was foon obliged to rife again by a fecond attack of the fame kind upon his rails by five or fix men armed with hatchets, whom he actually furprifed in the act of cutting them to pieces: but upon his again going out towards them, they run off again with precipitation, as before. He then went into the house again, but did not go to bed : and in five or fix minutes after he heard the fame noife again, and, going out again in hafte, faw the fame number of men employed in the fame manner, who again run off upon feeing him, as they had done before, and after that did not return, when they faw Mr. Du Calvet was thus upon the watch to difcover them.

The number of rails they cut to pieces in these three attacks was 62. There was at this time, 1779, a Gazette published at Montreal by the title of *Gazette Littéraire*, besides the Gazette published at Quebeck, which had subsisted fubfifted ever fince the year 1764. This Gazette of Montreal had been fet up, with Governour Carleton's permiffion, about the year 1777. In this Gazette at Montreal, on the 14th of April, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet published the following advertisement, in which he offered a reward of a hundred Spanish dollars to any one who should discover the perfons who had made this attack upon his gallery.

A L'IMPRIMEUR.

Je vous serai obligé, Monfieur, de vouloir insérer dans la feuille ce qui Suit.

Pierre Du Calvet.

J'avois crû jusqu'à ce Jour que les Maisons des Citoyens étoient leurs forteresses, & qu'aucun Malfaiteur ne pouvoit impunément violer les droits de propriété. Je me suis trompé, ou du moins ai-jelieu de le croire, d'après ce qui est arrivé dans la nuit du 8 du courant, à deux beures & un quart du matin.

Je fus réveillé par un bruit qui n'étoit pas ordinaire. Je sortis & vis plusieurs hommes armés, qui en apparence ayant reconnu limpossibilité de pénétrer dans l'intérieur de ma maison, vû que les contre-vents & portes sont de fer, se vengeoient sur K 2 les

les balustrades de la galerie, lesquelles ils ont coupées avec haches ou cassetétes, au nombre de 62, & ont commencé par la balustrade qui borde la partie de la Maison louée à M. le Colonel Campbell; ils fuirent quand je parus (un mal-bonnête bomme n'est jamais brave). Ils revinrent à la charge trois fois depuis deux beures & un quart jusqu'à trois beures; mais à la derniere fois s'aperçurent que j'étois au guet, ils se retirerent. Il est beureux pour ceux qui ont commis une telle violence, que, vivant dans la tranquillité, & n'ayant lieu de me mésier de personne, puisque je n'ai cu aucune querelle avec des individus d'aucune qualité, j'avois négligé de tenir mes armes en état, n'ayant pas même un fusil ou un pistolet chargé. Ils ont même levé une trappe de cave, & l'ont jettée dans la rue. Ils ont fait un dommage confidérable par différentes fractions; mais ce n'est pas tant la conséquence du dommage que l'intérêt public qui me dirige : car qui est celui qui peut dire, "je suis tranquille chez moi?" Aussi pour parvenir à connoître les Malfaiteurs, & qu'ils Joient punis dans la rigueur de la Loi suivant l'exigeance du cas, j'offre & promets payer après conviction, à celui qui dénoncera un ou plusieurs de ceux qui ont enfraint la paix en détruisant ma propriété, une somme de cent Piastres d'Espagne. Si un ou plusieurs d'eux étoient découverts, il en resulteroit à tous les Citoyens & à chacun l'avantage de la fécurité.

PIERRE DUCALVET.

This

This advertifement Mr. Du Calvet fent alfo to Quebeck, in order to have it publifhed in the Quebeck Gazette: but the perfon who was employed by General Haldimand, the Governour of the province, to fuper-intend the publication of the Gazette, would not permit it to be there publifhed. So little was the Government at that time inclined to make the neceffary exertions to difcover and punifh the perfons guilty of this outrage.

Mr. Du Calvet has fince difcovered who the perfons were that committed this fhameful act of violence; but, as the evident difinclination of the perfons who governed the province to difcover and punifh the offenders, difcouraged him from profecuting it in a publick manner, he does not chufe to mention their names, though he is acquainted with them, and even has been informed of their boafting of the fact in company at the houfe of a gentleman at Montreal a few days after they had committed it.

The foregoing outrage was committed on the 8th of April, 1779. In about five weeks after, to wit, on the 11th of May, 1779, another attempt of the fame kind, but rather more violent than the former, was made upon the fame houfe, at two o'clock in the morning by eight or nine foldiers armed with bayonets. They attempted to force open both the door and and the out-fide fhutters of the houfe with their bayonets : but, as these shutters and the door were all of iron, they found it a difficult bufinefs, and were forced to make a good deal of noife in attempting it. This alarmed the fervants of the house, (for Mr. Du Calvet was then in the country at an effate, or Seigniory, called the Seigniory of the river David, near Sorel, which he had bought fome years before,) and they immediately got up and run into the upper stories of the house and called out at the windows for affiftance : whereupon, the foldiers finding them felves difcovered, went away. Such was the confequence of the impunity which had attended the former act of violence.

Other acts of the most shocking injustice were committed about the fame time, May, 1779, against Mr. Du Calvet at his country residence at the Seigniory of the river David, which would, probably, never have been ventured upon if it had not been known that Mr. Fraser and Monsseur de Rouville, the two Judges of the Common Pleas at Montreal, and Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common Pleas at Quebeck, and the great favourite and advifer of General Haldimand, the Governour of the province, were his enemies, and that therefore there was little to be apprehended from any prosecutions he should institute for the the redrefs of them in the Courts of Juffice. Three valuable horfes were ftabbed with knives in his ftables at the river David, and feveral of his cows and hogs and other cattle were wounded and lamed with the fame inftruments by fome malicious perfons who are unknown to him, and whom, from a defpair of procuring Juffice against them if they had been known and profecuted, he took no pains to find out.

The Court of Common Pleas at Montreal appeared to be fo very partial against Mr. Du Calvet in every fuit of his that was brought before them, that Mr. Du Calvet could not forbear addreffing them in a letter of complaint published in the Gazette of Montreal of the 26th of May, 1779, in which he mentioned fome of the proceedings of the Judges which he conceived to be most unjust towards him, and which, in truth, have a very extraordinary appearance, and seem difficult to be accounted for in any other way.

To state the history of these proceedings of these Judges exactly, and to explain the nature of the actions that gave rise to them, would extend this narrative to too great a length. But Mr. Du Calvet is possessed of the Gazette of Montreal in which his letter is contained, and is willing to shew it to any perfon who is defirous of enquiring further into into this matter; and he is likewife willing to explain to fuch perfons all the hiftory of thefe actions in the Court of Common Pleas, at Montreal, and the proceedings of the Judges upon them, being confident that he shall be able to fatisfy every reasonable and impartial perfon, that will take the pains of inquiring into the matter, that his complaints of the Judges of Montreal contained in that letter in the Gazette are perfectly well grounded.

This letter, however, (which, perhaps, it was imprudent, though by no means unjust or unfair, in him to publish,) gave his enemies some advantage over him. It was refolved that he should be prosecuted criminally for having published a seditious libel against his Majesty's Judges of the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal. Accordingly an Information was brought against him for this offence in the King's Bench, or Supreme Court of the province, by the Attorney General, which came on to be tried at Montreal before the Commissioners for executing the office of Chief Justice in Mr. Livius's absence, and a Special Jury of the principal English inhabitants of that city. And they acquitted him of the charge without difficulty: from which we may conclude that they were clearly of opinion that the complaints of the conduct of the Judges of Montreal which were contained in the supposed libel, or letter, published by Mr. Du

Du Calvet, were not false and injurious, but true and notorious.

This acquittal of Mr. Du Calvet gave great and general fatisfaction to the inhabitants of Montreal, both English and Canadian, who thought it very hard that an honeft and inoffenfive man should, first, have been treated for unjuftly as he had been, by the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal in the feveral fuits he had brought in their Court, and, afterwards, should be profecuted criminally for complaining of fuch treatment. But it provoked Monfieur de Rouville (the Judge of the Common-Pleas, by whofe advice and infligation the profecution had been undertaken,) and Mr. Mabane, (one of the Commiffioners of the Supreme Court, before whom the information had been tried,) to a degree, almost, of madness. Monsieur de Rouville declared openly at Montreal, immediately after the trial, "that they would take another me-" thod of being revenged on Mr. Du Calvet, " and that he should soon feel the effects of " their refentment." And Mr. Mabane, two days after the trial, being in company with a Mr. Mac Gill, a respectable merchant at Montreal, and a Commiffary (as they are now called,) of the Peace, and hearing Mr. Mac Gill fay, "that the Judges of the Common " Pleas had done wrong to inftitute that pro-fecution against Mr. Du Calvet," replied L with

with vehemence and fpite, "As foon as I get "back to Quebeck, I shall take such me-"thods as will cause him to be locked up between sour walls for the remainder of his "life."

These threats of Mr. Mabane were soon after carried into execution in too great a degree by means of Governour Haldimand's military power, in the manner following.

On the 21ft of September, 1780, Mr. Du Calvet went from Montreal, in Company with Mr. John Thompfon and Mr. Lewis Boullay, both of Montreal, to attend the Court of appeals, or Court of the Governour and Council at Quebeck, in order to enter into the bonds required of him, on account of a Law-Suit that had been brought by Meffieurs Watfon and Rashleigh against him in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, and which had been removed by appeal before the Governour and Council, and which he proposed to remove further before the King in his Privy Council in England, where alone he could hope to obtain Justice.

For this purpose he was required by the Governour and Council to come in person to Quebeck, instead of being permitted to do this business by a power of Attorney executed at. Montreal to some person resident at Quebeck

to

to do it for him; though that was an indulgence which had been granted to many other perfons in fimilar circumstances.

Mr. Du Calvet reached Quebeck on the 23d of September, and on the 25th at ten o'clock in the morning, he went to the Court of Appeals and entered into the Bonds required of him, and immediately afterwards went to pay his respects to General Haldimand, the Governour. He was received by the Governour with great politeness, and talked with him of feveral indifferent matters for about a quarter of an hour. He then told him he was going back to Montreal the next day, where he intended to make all the necessary preparations for a voyage to England by the fleet that was to fail on the 25th of the next month of October, 1780; and he asked the Governour, whether his Excellency had any commands for him at Montreal. The Governour faid he had nothing to trouble him with, and they parted with great civility on both fides, and without the smallest suspicion in Mr. Du Calvet that the Governour could at that very time have iffued any order, or confented to the iffuing of any order, to his prejudice, which he afterwards found to be the cafe.

On the next day, the 26th of September, Mr. Du Calvet fet out on his return to Montreal in company with the above-mentioned Mr. John Thompfon of Montreal and Mr. L 2 James James Curchod, a merchant of Quebeck. He went to Trois rivieres or Three rivers, (which is 90 miles from Quebeck and half way to Montreal,) without any moleftation, or remarkable accident. But on the 27th of September, at about 4 o'clock in the afternoon, when he had gone about four miles and a half beyond Three rivers, he was met by Captain George Laws, of the 84th regiment, or Royal Emigrants, (which was at that time commanded by Brigadier General Mac Leane,) and another officer.

They came up to him on the road with piftols in their hands, and told him "that he was " their prifoner; that they had order to arreft " him wherever they found him, and to " carry him before General Haldimand."

Mr. Du Calvet expressed his furprize at this proceeding, as he was but just come from Quebeck, where he had feen General Haldimand and been civilly treated by him, and where General Haldimand might have ordered him to be arrested, if he had had any fuch intention. He defired to fee the warrant by which they acted, and to know the cause of this strange and unjust proceeding, for which he was not confcious of having given the smallest occasion. He at the same time told them he submitted to the arrest, and would quietly go back with them to Quebeck, where he hoped

ÊO

to have his liberty reftored him by General Haldimand, when the General should be convinced that he had not, in the smallest degree, deferved to lose it.

They told him he must go back with them to *Three rivers*, and that when they were there, they would acquaint him with all they knew about the matter. He accordingly went back with them to *Three rivers*, as did likewise his two companions Mr. Thompson and Mr. Curchod.

When they were at Three rivers they confeffed to him that they had no warrant, or order in writing, to produce in fupport of what they had done, but that they had acted in obedience to the verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane, who had also given them a fealed letter to General Haldimand, in which they feemed to fuppofe General Mac Leane's reasons for this proceeding were explained. They added, "that a verbal order " from General Mac Leane was authority " enough for them to act upon, and that they " were officers and had power to enforce obe-" dience to whatever they thought fit to do." And accordingly, to convince Mr. Du Calvet of their power, they fent immediately for a ftrong guard of German foldiers from the garrison of the town of Three Rivers, who immediately came with an officer at their head, and filled

filled the post-house, at which Mr. Du Calvet and the officers who had arrefted him then were. They there were going to fearch Mr. Du Calvet's pocket for letters and papers, telling him that fuch were their orders : but Mr. Du Calvet prevented this difagreeable infult by taking out all his papers himfelf and putting them into his letter-cafe, which he tied with a piece of filk, and fealed in their prefence, and then delivered to Captain Laws, and defired him to take care of it, and not to break the feals of it, or open it, but in his, Mr. Du Calvet's, prefence; for that by this care both his own Innocence and their Justice towards him would be best vindicated. Captain Laws, upon this, promised him upon his honour, that the letter-cafe should not be opened but in his, Mr. Du Calvet's, prefence.

Mr. Du Calvet was kept at Three Rivers all the night of the 27th of September, with a numerous guard of foldiers in the houfe; and, while he was afleep, he was robbed by fome perfon or other, (he knows not who,) of 25 guineas, which were taken out of his waift-coat pocket. When Mr. Thompfon and Mr. Curchod faw that, notwithstanding there was no written order for arresting Mr. Du Calvet, and no crime laid to his charge, or mentioned by Captain Laws, as the caufe of this arrest, they nevertheless perfished by military violence to keep him under arrest, and were were refolved to carry him a prifoner to Quebeck, they took their leave of him, and purfued their journey to Montreal.

On the 28th of September, Captain Laws fetout with Mr. Du Calvet, as his prisoner, for Quebeck, attended only by one German foldier. They lay that night at Des Chambaud, at about 45 miles from Quebeck. Mr. Du Calvet was permitted to lie in a chamber by himfelf. He waked twice in the night-time, and one of the times was obliged to go out of the house for a few minutes. Here he was met by a Canadian peafant, who offered him an eafy means of efcaping from his guard, if he had been to inclined. For he had left them fast asleep in the house. The peafant, who knew and respected Mr. Du Calvet's character, addreffed him in these words; "It is " really, Sir, a fhocking and a fhameful thing " that a man of your rank and character " should be arrested in this manner without " knowing why or wherefore. If you have " a mind to make your efcape, you need only " go to the next house, where you will find " a calash with two good horses ready to take " you up immediately, and carry you where-" ever you shall chuse, without any body's " knowing what is become of you. Your « keepers, when they wake, may take what " fteps they think proper. We are not afraid " of what they can do."

Mr.

Mr. Du Calvet thanked the Canadian for his good will, but declined making use of the means he had offered him for his efcape, though he thought it might very eafily have been effected. But Mr. Du Calvet wifhed for a publick vindication of his conduct and reftoration of his liberty by the order of General Haldimand himfelf, when the General should be convinced that he was perfectly innocent of every charge that his enemies might have alledged against him, though he could not then imagine what those charges could be. He therefore returned to his bed-chamber, and the next morning went on with Captain Laws, as a prifoner, towards Quebeck. When they were come to the village of Lorette, (which is about 9 miles from Quebeck,) Captain Laws, at the post-house, where they changed horfes, happening to take his Letter-cafe out of his pocket, Mr. Du Calvet took that opportunity of defiring him to fhew him the letter of Brigadier General Mac Leane to General Haldimand, which had been mentioned the day before as a fort of authority for this ftrange The captain feemed difposed at that arrest. time to treat Mr. Du Calvet with civility, and, accordingly, shewed himasealed letter, which, he faid, was written by General Mac Leane, but which was not directed to General Haldimand, but to Mr. Mathews, his Secretary : And the Captain declared at the fame time, that that was the only writing by which he had been authorized

authorized to make Mr. Du Calvet a prifoner, and that all the other orders he had received upon the fubject were merely verbal. He added, that he was forry that he had been obliged, in obedience to the orders he had received, to act as he had done towards Mr. Du Calvet, and told him, that a Mr. Moore, of Montreal, (the deputy of the quarter-master for the district of Montreal, and a devoted partifan of Mr. Frafer and Monfieur de Rouville,) had been very earnest in folliciting Brigadier-General Mac Leane to give Captain Laws the order for arrefting Mr. Du Calvet, which he had executed the day before, and to fend another officer of the Royal Emigrants with a like order to arreft Mr. Du Calvet on the South fide of the river Saint Lawrence, in cafe he had taken that fide of the river in his return from Quebeck to Montreal. He faid, that the perfons who had been the advifers of this arrest had refolved, "that it should be " made while Mr. Du Calvet was on the road from Quebeck to Montreal, rather than 56 " when he was in either of those towns, in 66 order to make it more notorious and dif-66 graceful to him, and that they therefore had 66 acted in the irregular and extravagant man= ner which has been mentioned, and of 66 " which he, for his part, was quite ashamed, though he had thought himfelf bound to 66 66 obey the orders which had been given him." 56

Captain

Captain Laws and his prisoner, Mr. Du Calvet, arrived at Quebeck at about 3 o'clock in the after-noon of the 29th of September, and went to a noted Publick houfe there, that was kept by a Mr. Le Moine. There the Captain left Mr. Du Calvet under the guard of the German foldier, and went to the Cafle of Saint Lewis, in which General Haldimand refided, to acquaint the General "that he had " brought up Mr. Du Calvet as a prifoner, in " obedience to his Excellency's orders com-" municated to him by General Mac Leane, " and to inform his Excellency further, that " Mr. Du Calvet defired the honour of being admitted into his Excellency's presence, in ic " order to be made acquainted with the caufe " of his arreft, and be permitted to fay what he " could in Juftification of himfelf against the charges that might have been brought 66 66 against him."

General Haldimand heard him with a finile upon his countenance that feemed to exprefs a fatisfaction at having thus publickly difgraced Mr. Du Calvet; and, when the Captain had delivered his meffage, bid him, as it was about dinner-time, go back to his prifoner, and eat his dinner, as he was himfelf juft going to do, and faid, "that after dinner he would fend " his Secretary, Captain Mathews, with an an-" fwer to Mr. Du Calvet's requeft." The Captain, upon this, took his leave of the Governour, nour, and returned to the Inn to Mr. Du Calvet; and dined there.

Soon after their dinner Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary, came to tell them that the Governour would not be at leifure to fee Mr. Du Calvet till the next day. This was a bad piece of news for Mr. Du Calvet; and the look and manner of Captain Mathews at the time of delivering it, gave him additional uneafinefs. Captain Mathews foon after took Captain Laws afide, and fpoke with him in private; and, a little after, they both went out of the room together, leaving Mr. Du Calvet, as before, under the guard of the German foldier.

At about half an hour after 6 o'clock in the evening Captain Laws came back in company with Captain Shank, the Commander of a King's fhip of war, of about 400 tuns burthen, and that could carry 28 guns, called *the Canceaux*. This Captain Shank produced an order in writing from Governour Haldimand, figned by Captain Mathews, his Secretary, commanding him to receive Mr. Du Calvet on board his fhip, and keep him there as a prifoner, without permitting any perfon to have accefs to him to fpeak to him. This order was dated the 29th of September, 1780.

Tili

It has been observed, that Captain Laws had brought up with him a letter from Brigadier-General Mac Leane to Captain Mathews, the Secretary of General Haldimand, which Captain Laws had supposed to contain a communication of the order he had given Captain Laws to arreft Mr. Du Calvet. But it appeared afterwards, that Mr. Du Calvet's name was not mentioned in this letter. For when Captain Laws, after leaving Mr. Du Calvet after dinner to go out with Captain Mathews, came back to him with Captain Shank and the order for his imprifonment on board the Canceaux, (which was a thunderftroke to Mr. Du Calvet,) Captain Laws told him, that Captain Mathews and himfelf had just been together to Mr. Cramahé's, the Lieutenant-Governour, and had had a conversation with Mr. Cramahé concerning the letter, which was as follows.

The letter was shewn by Captain Mathews to Mr. Cramahé, as a ground for him to give an order for detaining Mr. Du Calvet in prifon, as it had been customary for him to do when directed by the Governour to cause any perfon whom the Governour thought fit to supperfor a fay he suppected, of dangerous practices against the Government, to be apprehended,

In

In what capacity Mr. Cramahé isfued these warrants, -whether by fome fuppofed authority in civil matters as Lieutenant-Governour of the province, (though his Commission of Lieutenant-Governour gives him not the smallest authority to act except in the cafes of the Governour's death, or absence from the province,) or whether as a Justice of the Peace, or (as they now call it) a Commiffary of the Peace, for the district of Quebeck, - it is not very eafy to discover. But "that he issued many of these warrants, whereby many of his Majefty's fubjects have been imprisoned for long terms without a trial, in a manner that has very much shocked and alarmed and difgusted the whole province," is most certain. He had, however, the difcretion to avoid iffuing thefe warrants without fome authority in writing from the Governour, or fome other perfon, or fome testimony in writing concerning the crimes charged upon, or the fuspicions enter-tained of, the persons he was thus required to imprison; which writings he kept by him, as his vouchers and means of Justification, in case he fhould afterwards be fued at law, or otherwife called to answer, for these imprisonments. And with this view he read over General Mac Leane's letter to Captain Mathews, intending to act agreeably to its contents.

In this letter he found that General Mac Leane gave Captain Mathews to understand that

that he had ordered a Mr. Pellion (a furgeon at Montreal,) to be arrefted and brought up a prifoner to Quebeck, but made no mention of Mr. Du Calvet. And thereupon, as foon as he had read the letter, he faid, "well; Cap-" tain Laws, you have, I suppose, brought " up with you Mr. Pellion, as a prisoner." "No, Sir," replied Captain Laws, "I have " brought up Mr. Du Calvet ;" " This is very " ftrange," faid Mr. Cramahé; "there is " General Mac Leane's letter to Captain Ma-" thews, which mentions the arrefting of " Mr. Pellion, but fays not a word of Mr. Du Calvet. This is a very odd way of pro-" ceeding, thus to apprehend one man in-" ftead of another." Accordingly Mr. Cramahé would not fign the order for Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment; and it was figned only, as has been already mentioned, by Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary. In this manner have the liberties of his Majesty's fubjects been sported with of late years in Canada!

When Captain Laws came back with Captain Shank and the order for Mr. Du Calvet's imprifonment on board the *Canceaux*, he told Mr. Du Calvet, that the Governour required him to deliver up his arms, which were only a *coûteau de chaffe*, or hanger ; which he accordingly did deliver up, and has never feen it fince, any more than the 25 Guineas of which he he had been robbed at *Three rivers*. Captain Laws told Mr. Du Calvet at the fame time, that he had delivered his letter-cafe, containing his papers, as above-mentioned, to General Haldimand, who had promifed that he would take great care of it, and never open it but in Mr. Du Calvet's prefence.

The General did not, however, keep his word in this bufinefs. For the letter-cafe was opened without Mr. Du Calvet's being prefent, and while he was a prifoner on board the Canceaux; and the papers contained in it were feen by feveral perfons lying in diforder in the Governour's chamber, and were returned to Mr. Du Calvet in a dirty condition, with the letter-cafe itfelf with the feals and clafps broke, in the following month of November.

About 7 o'clock in the evening, of the fame day, the 29th of September, 1780, Mr. Du Calvet was carried, as a prifoner, to the longboat of the Canceaux by Captain Laws and the aforefaid German foldier, where Captain Shank and a part of the crew of his Ship were prepared to receive him.

Captain Shank attended him in the boat to the Canceaux, and there delivered him over to the cuftody of Mr. Atkinfon, the mafter of the Ship, who immediately placed a Sentinel at the door of the cabbin, and gave him ftrict orders orders to keep Mr. Du Calvet a close prisoner, and not tolet any person whatsoever have access to him. And about 9 o'clock, when Mr. Du Calvet asked for a bed to rest himself in, he was shewn a very little cabbin, which he was told was to be his bed-chamber. There was, at the time it was shewn him, a good mattrass and feather-bed on the bedstead in this room : but they were taken away in his presence and packed up in a bag, and not made use of by any other person for that and the following night.

Mr. Du Calvet defired Mr. Atkinfon to leave the bedding to the bed-ftead for his ufe: but he was told, "that bis orders were otherwile." He then defired, they would go and purchafe fome bedding for him in the town of Quebeck, but he was told, "that this likewife was again "bis orders, which were, that Mr. Du Calvet "fhould lie on the bare boards; and that even that "was too good for him." He gave him, however, a fmall blanket, about five feet long and three feet and a half broad, which was fo exceedingly dirty and nafty that he could not bear to make ufe of it, but chofe rather to lie down in his great coat.

And thus the declarations of his powerful enemies, Mr. Mabane, (the Judge of the Common-Pleas at Quebeck,) and Mr. Frafer and Monfieur de Rouville, (the Judges of the CommonCommon-Pleas at Montreal,) "that they would foon find methods of getting him thrown into prifon, though the criminal profecution at Montreal for a libel had failed of producing that effect," were fpeedily and fully accomplifhed, and with circumftances of cruelty and hardfhip that may be prefumed to have been perfectly according to their hearts defire. Captain Shank, it may here be obferved, in whofe cuftody Mr. Du Calvet was treated with all this feverity, was an intimate friend of Mr. Mabane.

While Mr. Du Calvet was treated in this cruel manner on board the *Canceaux* by the particular orders of General Haldimand, his houfe at Montreal was fearched, and his papers examined with a view of finding fome matter of accufation against him. But they could not find any thing that in the fmallest degree answered their expectations or their wishes.

This fearch was made about the fame time that he had been arrefted by Captain Laws, that is, about the end of September, 1780, by Brigadier-General Mac Leane, (by whofe verbal order to Captain Laws he had been arrefted near *Three rivers*,) accompanied by Major Dunbar, (an intimate friend of Mr. Frafer, and who had married a fifter of Mr. Frafer's wife,) and two commiffaries of the Peace, Mr. Mac-Gill and Mr. Porteous. The N two former gentlemen required Mrs. La Prise, Mr. Du Calvet's house-keeper, to shew them the bureau in which Mr. Du Calvet kept his papers; and, when she had done so, they required her to open it. This she at first refufed to do: but, by their threats, they forced her at last to do it. And, when General Mac Leane and Mr. Dunbar (for the two com-miffaries of the peace did not chufe to act in the bufinefs,) had examined all the papers contained in it, they faid they had not found what they were in fearch of. They then went up stairs and fearched the upper rooms of the house, but declared, when they came down, that they had found nothing material. They then placed a Centinel at the door of the house, and went away.

The account of this proceeding, that was given by Mrs. La Prife herfelf, at Mr. Du Calvet's defire, in June, 1783, after his enlargement from prifon, and which was dictated by her to Mr. Fleury Melplet, the printer of the French Gazette at Montreal, and by him written down in her prefence and approved by her, is in the words following.

A la fin de Septembre, 1780, Le Brigadier Général Mac Leane, accompagné de Monfieur Dunbar, et de deux commissaires, Messieurs Mac Gill et Porteous, en entrant dans la maison de Monsieur Du Calvet à Montréal, demanda à Madame dame La Prise de leur montrer le Bureau où Monsieur Du Calvet tenoit ses papiers; ensuite de quoi ils en demandérent l'ouverture. Après plusieurs instances ils obligérent la ditte dame La Prise, par de fortes menaces, de l'ouvrir.

Aprés avoir visité touts les papiers du dit bureau en présence des dits commissaires, ils dirent qu'il n'y avoit rien de ce qu'ils cherchoient.

Enfuite ils demandérent à visiter dans le haut de la maison. Après la visite ils dirent encore qu'ils ne trouvoient rien. Aussi tôt ils posérent une centinelle autour de la maison.

When Mr. Du Calvet was releafed from his imprisonment in May, 1783, and returned to his house at Montreal, he found that two of his bureaus, of which he had had the keys with him at the time of his being arrefted, (and which, confequently, Mrs. La Prife, his house-keeper, had not been able to open for the fatisfaction of General Mac Leane and Major Dunbar,) had been broke open by force, and all his papers tumbled over and thrown into confusion, and had lain in that condition all the time of his imprisonment, that is, from September, 1780, to May, 1783. Many papers of confequence were carried away, or loft, and, amongst them, some promissory notes for money and fome bonds, which he has N 2 never

never fince been able to recover, or hear any tidings of.

While Mr. Du Calvet was going with Captain Laws, as his prifoner, from Three rivers to Quebeck, the Captain told him that, about an hour and a half before he had arrefted him, he had met with the fon of Mr. Rouville, the Judge at Montreal; a young man who, by the favour of General Carleton, while he was Governour of the province, has obtained the title and pay of a Captain of the Canadian light troops that were to have been raifed in the province, if they had not been fo utterly difinclined to the fervice as to render that meafure impracticable,

This young Mr. Rouville was going from Quebeck to Montreal on the 27th of September, 1780, (the day on which Mr. Du Calvet was arrefted,) when he met Captain Laws who was coming the oppofite way, from *Montreal* towards *Three rivers* and *Quebeck*. This was about 3 o'clock in the afternoon. Mr. Rouville on this occafion fpoke to Captain Laws in the words following; "Well, Cap-" tain Laws, you are come from Montreal to " arreft Mr. Du Calvet. You will meet with him very foon on the road between this " place and *Three rivers*. For he got to *Three* " rivers juft as I left it. I am much afraid " that he will be allowed to fpeak with " General " General Haldimand, and that he may pre-" vail with him not to fend him to prifon, and " that nothing may come of all this at laft." This Mr. Rouville, junior, had left Quebeck on the 25th of September, and had feen General Haldimand a little before he left it, and before Mr. Du Calvet had waited upon the General on the fame day, the 25th of September : for Mr. Du Calvet had met Mr. Rouville, junior, coming from the General's houfe.

From this it appears clearly that this Rouville, junior, knew of the intention of arrefting Mr. Du Calvet on the road to Montreal, before it took place, and likewife that General Haldimand, at the very time that he behaved fo civilly to Mr. Du Calvet when he waited on him before his return to Montreal, had formed the refolution of having him arrefted on the road thither.

The elder Mr. Rouville, the Judge at Montreal, was likewife acquainted with the intention of arrefting Mr. Du Calvet before it took place. For on the 27th of September, 1780, the day on which Mr. Du Calvet was arrefted, Mr. Rouville went to Mr. Boulay, (who is his neighbour at Montreal,) immediately upon his arrival at Montreal from Quebeck, (which was about eleven o'clock in the morning of that day, and therefore above five hours before fore Mr. Du Calvet was arrefted,) and faid to him, with an air of great joy and triumph, " That Mr. Du Calvet was certainly arrefted " and put into prifon as a prifoner of ftate," throwing out at the fame time a thoufand invectives against him that nothing but the most bitter enmity and malice could have dictated.

Mr. Du Calvet having been thus cruelly treated without any previous caufe or ground, it became neceffary for the Government to endeavour to find out, if poffible, *after* the arreft, fome plaufible pretext to juftify it. With this view General Haldimand fent Captain Le Maître, his Aide de Camp, and Mr. Edward William Gray, the Sheriff of the diftrict of Montreal, to Mr. Du Calvet's Seigniory of the river David, to fee whether there was any ground for the reports which had been fpread about, of his having collected great quantities of corn, and great numbers of oxen and hogs, to be employed for the ufe of the Americans of the neighbouring provinces in cafe they fhould again invade the province of Quebeck.

In these reports it had been faid that he had got together no less than 1,500 head of oxen, as many hogs, and 30,000 bushels of corn. But, when Captain Mr. Le Maitre and Mr. Gray came to examine the premises, and had had fearched every yard, and stable, and barn, and other place they could think of, where fuch stores and cattle might be kept, they found, instead of 1500 Oxen, not a single one, and, instead of 1 500 hogs, about a dozen pigs, and not a fingle pound of bacon, and, instead of 30,000 bushels of corn, about a hundred bushels, which had arisen from the tolls of Corn which the tenants of the Seigniory had paid, according to the cuftom of the country, for grinding their corn at his, the Seignior's, mill. They then called together feveral of the peafants in the neighbourhood, or what in England we should be apt to call the neighbouring farmers, (but in Canada they are for the most part, not farmers of other mens lands, but cultivators of their own freehold lands of about 80, or 100 acres a-piece;) and they enquired of them whether Mr. Du Calvet had been getting together any extraordinary quantity of corn or cattle, and had concealed it any where to their knowledge : and they were told that there was not the fmalleft foundation for any fuch fuspicion; for that Mr. Du Calvet was a plain, well-meaning man, and had lived amonft them like a goodnatured Seignior, or country-gentleman, and had spent his time in improving his estate there and employing many of the industrious poor among them with great liberality, and feemed never to take the least concern about Politicks

Mr. Lewis Juffome (whofe fifter Mr. Du Calvet had married,) was the perfon who had at this time the care and management of Mr. Du Calvet's seigniory at this place. He received Captain Le Maître and Mr. Gray with great civility, and opened every place to them that they defired to fee. And, when they found that the reports that had been fpread about, were fo intirely without foundation, they expressed their surprize at it to Mr. Jusfome, and told him, "that they plainly faw " that all the reports they had heard to Mr. " Du Calvet's difadvantage, were perfectly " falfe and groundlefs, and had been wick-" edly and malicioufly invented by his enemies in order to injure him; and that they .. hoped that the account they should give 66 General Haldimand of what they had feen 66 and heard in this inquiry, would intirely " efface from the General's mind all the im-65 preffions to Mr. Du Calvet's prejudice 66 " which the infinuations of his enemies had made on it." 66

It has been feen that Mr. Du Calvet was carried, as a prifoner, on board the *Canceaux* on the 29th of September, 1780, at about 7 o'clock in the evening; and that he was there obliged to lie on the bare boards, by the particular ticular orders of General Haldimand, the bedding that was in his bed-chamber being taken away before his face and fluffed into a bag, though no other perfon made use of it for that night and the next; and none of his friends were permitted to come to fee him. He lay in this manner for four nights : but on the fifth night, that is, the 3d of October; 1780, he was permitted to make use of a mattrafs, which was fent him by his friend Mr. L'Evefque, a worthy merchant of the town of Quebeck, that is a member of the Legiflative Council of the province. His food on board the Canceaux was falt beef and musty bifcuit, and he was not permitted to fend any body on fhore to procure him fresh provisions for his own money.

In this condition he continued till the 14th of November, 1780, his health declining very fast with a fever and spitting of blood, and extreme weakness brought on him by this treatment; and none of his friends were all this while permitted to have access to him. But he himfelf wrote feveral letters to General Haldimand representing the hardships he fuffered and the bad effects they had had upon his health, and the probability there was that his death would foon be the confequence of them, if they were continued : and he prefumes his friends (although they had not been permitted to go on board the Canceaux to fee 0 him) him) might have made the like remonstrances to the General.

Thefe letters, or remonstrances, at last produced fome effect: for General Haldimand ordered him to be removed from on board the Canceaux into the military prifon at Quebeck on the 14th of November, 1780, that is, after between fix and feven weeks confinement on board the Canceaux. Mr. Du Calvet continued in the military prifon at Quebeck from the 14th of November to the 13th of December, 1780, when he was removed to the convent of the Recollet Monks at Quebeck, where he continued during the whole remainder of his confinement, that is, till the 2d of May, 17⁸3.

Mr. Du Calvet's condition was but little mended by his removal from on board the Canceaux to the military prifon. He was indeed permitted to buy himfelf fome wholfome food once in 24 hours; which had not been allowed him on board the *Canceaux*. But the room he was confined in, was more nafty and unwholfome than the little cabin he had been kept in before. It was a large room, 30 feet long and 20 broad, on the ground ftory of the prifon: but it was not floored with wood, but paved with ftones, like the ftreet or a ftable; and it was arched over head with ftone. It was extremely damp, and dark, the fun

fun never fhining into it : and in the time of the French government it had been used only as a stable for horses. There were twelve beds in it befides that of Mr. Du Calvet; and there were five or fix tubs in it that were partly full of ashes, and which had been used as clofe-ftools by fome prifoners who had been confined there; which, with the naftinefs of the faid twelve beds, made fuch a ftink as was almost intolerable. In short it was so nasty and unwholfome a place that, when Mr. Fisher, (who was at that time the deputy-furgeon of the garrifon under Mr. Mabane) came to fee Mr. Du Calvet on the 8th of December by the direction of Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, he could not help exprefling his furprife and indignation that a man of Mr. Du Calvet's condition and character should be confined in fuch a noifome place. Yet this was by no means an act of neceffity, from the want of better chambers to confine him in. For there were feveral better rooms in the fame prifon, where he might have been confined, and which he offered Mr. Prenties, the Provost Martial, who kept that military prifon, to pay him handfomely for the use of : and Mr. Prenties would have been glad to do fo, but told him he had orders to keep him in that room. Mr. Du Calvet then defired that the room might be thoroughly washed and cleaned, and those nafty tubs, full of human ordure, might be remo-0 2 ved;

ved; and that he would pay for doing it. But this likewife was refufed him. So that it is clear, beyond a doubt, that Mr. Du Calvet's enemies acted against him from motives of spite and malice, and not from a regard for the fafety and welfare of the province, which would have been equally well provided for (supposing, for a moment, that he had had any defign to difturb it,) by keeping him in confinement without all these circumstances of cruelty.

During the imprifonment of Mr. Du. Calvet in the military prison at Quebeck, General Haldimand was at one time upon the point of giving him his liberty, being convinced that the fuspicions which his enemies had infinuated against him were without foundation. But an indifcreet letter of Mr. Du Calvet written to the Governour just in the moment of this favourable disposition towards him, renewed the Governour's refentment against him and prevented Mr. Du Calvet's enlargement from prifon in the inflant it was going to be accomplished. I call this letter an indiscreet one, because in a province that is governed, (as Quebeck has of late years been,) upon the principles that prevail at Algiers and Tunis, or according to the mere will and pleasure of the Governour, with a declared contempt of all the reftraints or rules of Law, it is certainly indifcreet to claim one's rights, and

and complain of the hardships one labours under, in a tone of firmness and resolution. But in other respects the letter was perfectly just and proper, and liable to no manner of exception; as will be presently seen when we come to set forth the letter itself at length in the following pages of this narrative. But it will first be proper to mention the stat were taken by Mr. Du Calvet's friends to procure from General Haldimand an order for fetting him at liberty, and the near prospect they had of succeeding in this endeavour, if that unfortunate letter had not prevented it.

On the 6th of December, 1780, Mr. L' Evelque reprefented to General Haldimand the wretched condition in which Mr. Du Calvet was, the declining flate of his health, and the unwholfomenefs of the room in which he was confined, and befought his Excellency to give him his liberty, if not freely and abfolutely, at least upon his giving good fecurity for his good behaviour; and he offered himfelf to become Mr. Du Calvet's fecurity for that purpofe to any fum of money the General fhould think proper.

This requeft was made to General Haldimand publickly at his levée at Saint Lewis's Caftle. General Haldimand faid, in anfwer to it, (as he had often faid to Mr. L' Evelque before in fpeaking of Mr. Du Calvet,) " that " he

" he was forry that Mr. Du Calvet had been " fuspected of defigns against the Government, and that he had thought himfelf ob-66 65 liged to fecure his perfon; but that, as no-" thing had been difcovered to confirm those fuspicions, he was willing to reftore him 46 to his liberty upon the terms proposed by Mr. L' Evesque, of Mr. L' Evesque's be-= 66 coming furety for his good behaviour; and " that he was glad that Mr. L' Evefque had " interceded in this manner for Mr. Du Cal-" vet, and made this offer of being furety for " him, as it gave him an opportunity of re-" leafing Mr. Du Calvet from his confinement " with propriety and fafety."

All this he faid at his levée with an air of great good-humour and fatisfaction, and at the fame time called his Aide de Camp, Mr. Le Maitre to him, and ordered him to go with Mr. L'Evelque to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, and tell him to draw up the bond, or inftrument, by which Mr. L' Evefque was to become furety for Mr. Du Calvet, and to give an order to Prenties, the Provost-Martial, or keeper of the military prifon, to fet Mr. Du Calvet at liberty. For it must be observed, that all this business, "of committing people to prifon, and fetting them at liberty, out of the ordinary course of law," was transacted by Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant Governour, by the order of General HaldiHaldimand, the Governour, and the warrants to the Provost-martial were all figned "Hestor "Theophilus Cramabé, by order of his Excellency "the Governour."

By fuch an order of Mr. Cramahé Mr. Du Calvet had been removed from on board the *Canceaux* and confined in the military prifon; though the order by which he had been fent on board the *Canceaux* had been figned only by Captain Mathews, the Governour's Secretary, and the original order under which he had been arrefted by Captain Laws near *Three rivers*, had been only a verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane : And by fuch an order of Mr. Cramahé it was now the intention of General Haldimand that Mr. Du Calvet fhould be fet at liberty.

Mr. L' Evefque accordingly went immediately with Captain Le Maître, the Governour's Aide de Cap, to Mr. Cramahé, to procure fuch an order. But, unfortunately for Mr. Du Calvet, Mr. Cramahé happened to be juft then fo much engaged in bufinefs that he defired this order might be delayed till the next morning between 10 and 11 o'clock, when he promifed Mr. L' Evefque to deliver it to him, upon the terms propofed, if he would call for it. Mr. L' Evefque accordingly called at Mr. Cramahé's houfe the next morning at the time appointed, and was fhewn into a room a room in which he found Mr. Dunn (a genileman of eminence at Quebeck, that was a great friend of Mr. Cramahé, and lived in the fame houfe with him,) employed in drawing up the bond, or inftrument, of furety-fhip, which Mr. L' Evefque was to fign.

When the instrument was compleated, Mr: Dunn and Mr. L'Evefque went with it into another room to Mr. Cramahé, in order that Mr. L' Evelque might fign it in his presence, and that Mr. Cramahé might, in consequence, make out the order for Mr. Du Calvet's enlargement. But how great was their furprife when they heard Mr. Cramahé declare, "that " he could not give fuch an order! for that " the weather-cock had turned (La Giroüette " a tourné,) or the wind had changed, fince " Mr. L' Evefque had been with him yester-" day, and that General Haldimand had fent * him a countermand to his order of yesterday " in Mr. Du Calvet's favour!" Alluding by the mention of a weather-cock, to the capriciousness and variableness of General Haldimand's temper and conduct in this and other inftances.

Mr. Cramahé made no mention of any reafon for this change of the Governour's refolution, and poffibly did not know any. But Mr. L'Everque, it feems, gueffed at the true caufe, namely, that Mr. Du Calvet might have have given the mighty Governour fresh of-fence by fending him an expostulatory letter written in too free a style, which the Governour might have received after he had confented to fet him at liberty. And he foon after, upon inquiry, found that this had really been the cafe : which made him regret that he had not, upon leaving Mr. Cramahé the day before, gone immediately to Mr. Du Calvet in the military prifon, and made him acquainted with the Governour's intended favour to him, in order to prevent his taking fo indifcreet a step. But the mischief was then done; and no intreaties, or remonstrances, could ever after prevail upon General Haldimand to fet Mr. Du Calvet at liberty till the 2d of May, 1783. So that it may truly be faid, "that he was kept in prifon from the 7th of December, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, not for any supposed correspondence with the King's enemies, or for any other practices against the welfare of the province, but for baving, in the anguish of his foul, and the confciousness of his persect innocence, written an expostulatory letter to the Governour expreffed in a style the Governour thought too free."

Mr. Du Calvet, after his enlargement from prifon, defired Mr. L' Evefque to give him an account in writing of the whole proceeding concerning the Governour's intended favour to him in the beginning of December, 1780. And Mr. L'Evefque, in compliance with this P. requeft,

[114]

request, sent him the following letter from Quebeck, dated July the 28th, 1783.

Monfieur,

En réponse à vôtre demande, Je vous dirai, que les premiers jours de Decembre, 1780, Je priai le Général Haldimand de vous laisser sortir de prison, en lui représentant le triste état où vous étiez, eu égard à vôtre santé et la mauvaise prison que vous occupiez; lui offrant d'être vôtre caution. Il me fit réponse, (comme il avoit déja dit,) qu'il etoit fâché que vous fussiez soupçonné : Enfin, il m'accorda vôtre élargissement, et appella Monsieur le Maître, à qui il dit d'aller avec moi chez le Lieutenant-Gouverneur, Monsieur Cramabé, lui dire de sa part de vous faire sortir, après avoir pris ma signature pour la forme du cautionnement. Le message fut fait; et Monsieur de Cramabé, étant occupé alors, me pria de repasser le lendemain : ce que je fis; et Monsieur Dunn dressa l'obligation: et la portant avec moi dans l'appartement de mon dit Sieur Cramabé ; ce dernier nous dit, " La giroüette a tourné; le Général m'a envoyé contr'ordre." Je conçus que vous lui aviez pû écrire quelque choje la veille ou le matin. Je fus vous trouver, et j'appris de vous que je ne m'étois pas trompé; ce que le General

Général me confirma le dimanche d'enfuite à Jon lever. Je me suis reproché de ne vous avoir pas été prévenir sur le moment en sortant de chez le Lieutenant-Gouverneur la première fois: cela auroit arrêté vôtre lettre au Général et donné vraisemblablement vôtre Liberté.

J'ai l'honneur d'être bien parfaitement,

Monsieur,

Vôtre très humble

et très obéissant serviteur,

François L'Evefque.

It will now be proper to infert the fatal letter of Mr. Du Calvet himfelf to General Haldimand, which occafioned the prolongation of his imprifonment, with circumftances of great hardfhip and cruelty, from Dec. 7, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, but which, with men of any temper and moderation or love of juffice, ought to have had the very contrary effect. It was as follows.

Lettre

P 2

[116:]

Lettre de Pierre Du Calvet à son Excellence, le Général Frédéric Haldimand, &c. &c. à Québec.

> A la prison de Québec, le 6 Decembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

Quoique depuis le 27 du mois de Septembre dernier je ne cesse point de vous représenter la dure et trifte situation où vous m'avez mis, en me faisant prendre pour vôtre prisonnier Jans l'avoir mérité; m'ayant traité depuis ma détention avec toute la gêne de l'esclavage le plus oppressif. Je vous ai demandé très respectueusement d'être instruit de la cause et des raisons de mon emprisonnement, pour me justifier. Vous n'avez pas jugé à propos d'en venir là, puisque vous me l'avez retusé. Je vous ai ré-itéré et écrit diverses fois que je n'avois rien fait en aucune maniere pour m'être attiré la dureté avec laquelle vous me maltraitez, et que, pour vous en donner des preuves authentiques, je vous ai demandé de me prescrire ce que vous désiriez de moi; que j'étois prêt à le suivre : Vous avez gardé te silence. — Je vous ai exposé, que mes affaires et mes maisons étoient à l'abandon et entre les mains de mes domestiques, pour ainsi dire, au pillage; et que cela me portoit un un tort et un préjudice des plus confidérables et inappréciable à touts égards. Je vous ai même offert touts mes effets en général et de toute nature quelconque, pour les mettre dans les magazins du roi, à telle composition que vous soubaiteriez : Point de réponse. - Enfin, j'ai voulu me plaindre que j'étois malade, quand je l'étois au dernier point : (Car il est surprenant que je sois sorti vivant du bord du Canceaux,) Vous m'avez fait un crime d'en avoir fait un très petit détail dans une lettre que j'écrivis étant presque hors de moi-même, et ne croyant plus descendre à terre vivant. Telle a été ma situation à bord du Canceaux au commencement du mois de Novembre dernier que j'en suis très indis-posé encore, et que je crains beaucoup que le mal de tête que j'ai attrapé là, ne me joue un mauvais tour : car je ne puis point en guerir. - Enfin, puisque je vois que mes biens s'en vont grand train, et qu'ils s'eclipsent; - que ma famille est à la merci des domestiques; - que je sens que ma santé et mes forces diminuent; — je crois qu'il n'est pas bors de propos de vous donner une petite analyse très succincte des raisons qui occasionnent, par malheur pour moi, que Vous et Monsieur Cramabé ayez pris à tâche de me faire supporter toute vôtre inimitié. Car je n'ai point fait de mal; et mon dessein n'est d'en faire à personne que ce puisse être.

A

'A Ristigouche l'été 1759, par principes de religion et d'humanité, je retirai d'entre les mains des sauvages, avec grande peine, trente et quelques prisonniers Anglois avec un officier nommé César M'Cormick, lesquels alloient être sacrifiés. Je les envoyai, je les escortai moi-même avec soixante hommes dans un grand batteau jusqu'à l'isle de Quarraquet, où ayant fait tuer deux hoeuss, je les approvisionnai et ensuite je les envoyai à Halifax. En 1760, à la prise de Montréal, cet officier s'y trouva: En conséquence le Général Amherst m'envoya chercher, et me sit beaucoup d'offres et de remerciments. Le Major Rogers, qui est arrivé ici l'année derniere, pourroit en rendre témoignage.

En 1761 le Général Gage me donna un passe-port pour partir pour Londres. Le Général Murray, étant informé que je connoiss la partie de l'Acadie, me prit le passe port, et me dit qu'il falloit que je fusse faire une tournée à l'Acadie pour le gouvernment. Enfin, il fit armer une granae chaloupe, et j'y fus avec ses ordres, où j'appaisai et je réunis à ses volontés les habitants qui étoient dans toute cette partie, à commencer depuis Gaspey, la Baye des Chaleurs, Quarraquet, et touts les autres endroits le long de la ditte côte. Je lui apportai le dénombrement; même quelques bâtiments vinrent avec quelque familles. Par ce moyen tout fut tranquille et appaise

[119]

oppaisé, et rendu à la soumission du Gouvernement.

Le printemps 1764, je pris le parti de passer à Londres pour aller vendre mes biens en France, pour venir m' établir en cette province. A mon départ le Général Murray, sans le lui demander, m'honora de plusieurs lettres de récommendation : En particulier, comme le bâtiment alloit au port de Greenock en Ecosse, il m'en donna pour toute sa famille; où nous fûmes très bien reçus, et principalement de my Lord Ellibank, ainsi que des Lords des Plantations. Je restai quelque temps à Londres. A mon départ le Comte d'Halifax me donna, ainsi que d'autres seigneurs de Londres, des lettres de recommendation pour my Lord Comte de Hertford, Ambassadeur à la Cour de France, ainsi que pour Monsteur Hume, Secrétaire d'ambassade. Après être arrive à Paris my Lord Comte de Hertford vint avec moi chez Monsieur le Comte de Saint Florentin, et, après diverses visites, et de très grandes et vives conférences, my Lord Comte de Hertford parvint à m' obtenir ma permission du Roi pour vendre mes biens. Enfin, en conséquence de cette permission (quoique bien restreinte,) je vendis mes biens en faisant un sacrifice considérable. Je revins à Londres en Janvier, 1776, où je restai jusqu' en Avril, que j'enbarquai avec touts mes effets et bagages à bord du navire le Général Conway;

Conway; ét, étant arrivé ici à Québec, le Général Murray me fit nommer Juge de paix. Pour ne point le défobliger et pour ne pas lui déplaire, j'acceptai la commission, et j'ai en conséquence administré la justice gratis et avec le plus grand desintéressement que l'on puisse le faire jusques à l'introduction de l'acte de 1774, qui en a changé la forme. J'en ai êté même pour beaucoup d'argent outre mon temps.

Lorsqu'il y a eu quelque émeute ou desordre, je l'ai appaisé; tels que ceux des faux-bourgs de Montréal en 1772 et 1773. Les lettres même de remercîments que le Général Carleton m'écrivit à ce sujet, en font foi.

C'est moi qui ai fait connoître les prévarications qui se commettoient, et qui ont causé l'ordonnance de 1770. Les lettres que j'ai reçues à cet égard, de Monssieur le Général Carleton, de Monssieur Cramabé, de Monsieur Hey, et de quelques autres, le prouvent; et tout le Public en général peut en rendre témoignage.

Lorsqu'il s'est agi de donner quelque argent pour le bien du service du gouvernment, public ou autre, j'ai été celui qui ai donné le plus.

Lor Squ'or

Lorsqu'on a logé les troupes, j'ai logé cent fois plus qu'un autre. J'ai journi chandelles, bois, et autres objets avec les ustensiles de ménage, sans en rien retirer.

L'on est venu m'assaillir chez moi. J'ai paru sur la porte; l'on a fait seu sur moi : l'on a cassé mes vitres de toutes les façons; brisé ma galerie; sorcé mes portes, mes senêtres, et mes contrevents, quoiqu'en ser. Tout cela a passé sous silence.

J'ai enfin été mal-traité au dernier point par les Juges même.

Tout cela n'est rien: quoique touts ces faits, que j'avance, soient clairement connus presque de tout le monde en général. Pour récompense de mes bienfaits, je suis réduit présentement dans une prison, très malade, comme le plus grand criminel du monde, sans l'avoir mérité, et sans en sçavoir la raison ni la cause.

Le Général Arnold et les dutres ont fait prendre chez moi de force, en 1776, en partant de Montréal, pour une somme de plus de mille guinées (ce qu'il m'est aisé de justifier;) sans en avoir reçu un coppre de qui que ce soit. Voilà comme j'ai été arrangé.

Je n'ai rien refusé pour le service du Roi i tout ce que l'on m'a demandé, je l'ai donné. Qu'a

Qu' a-t-on donc à m'imputer? Rien. Je n'ai rien fait de contraire. Qu'a t-on donc à alléguer. pour m'opprimer ainsi qu'on le fait ? ---- Crainton que je n'aye des mauvais desseins, et me soupçonne-t-on de vouloir faire du mal? On se trompe à touts égards. ---- Croit-on que j'aye envie de quitter la province? Cette idée est fausse : j'y ai touts mes biens, et je n'ai rien ailleurs: Partout (excepté la prison,) Je ne puis qu' être plus mal. Non; personne n'en donne : mais Monsieur le Général Haldimand et Monsieur Cramabé m'en font perdre bien d'avantage, sans le mériter; pour satisfaire à leurs plaisirs. Enfin je concluds par les principes d'honneur, de religion, d'humanité, et de charité, qui doivent nous inspirer ; ---- par le respect et la justice que l'on se doit à soi-même; ---- par cet axiome si reconnu, " de rendre à César ce qui appartient à César, et à son prochain ce qui lui est dû;" - D'aprés ces principes je dirai par représentation à Monsieur le Général Haldimand et à Monsieur Cramabé, que, s'ils n'ont pas projetté et juré ma destruction entiére et celle de ma famille, ils auront égard à la représentation que je vais leur faire, et ils ne me feront pas souffrir plus long-temps dans ma prison, - l'une des plus dures prisons, où je fuis' malade.

Premier point. L'on me soupçonne d'avoir de mauvais dessens. — Second point. L'on craint peut-être que je ne vienne à vendre mes biens, et

et qu' ensuite je ne quitte la province. - Troisième point. Sur ces soupçons l'on me tient emprisonné; l'on me fait périr d'un côté; et de l'autre l'on fait périr ma famille et mes biens fans y apporter aucun reméde. ____ Réponse au premier point. Quoique ces soupçons soient Sans fondement et qu'ils soient faux; pour prouver que je n'ai aucun mauvais dessein, et en témoignage de ma parole, je suis prêt de faire ma soumission au Gouvernement ainsi qu'il le jugera à propos et nécessaire pour le bien du service du Roi. — Réponse au second point. Puisque l'on craint que je ne vienne à vendre mes biens, et que je ne parte de la province sans permission ou furtivement, j'offre que le Gouvernement choisisse telle personne qu'il voudra à son soubait, laquelle régira à vos ordres mes biens meubles et immeubles en général et quelconques : je suis prêt de signer telle obligation, ou engagement, que vous jugerez à propos à ce sujet, ainsi que pour ne pas m'absenter de la province sans une permission de vôtre part. ---- Réponse au troisiéme point. Sur de simples soupçons l'on me fait périr, moi, en prison, (où je suis très malade) ainsi que ma famille et mes biens entre les mains de mes domestiques. Il seroit plus bonorable et plus charitable pour Monsieur le Général Haldimand et pour Monsieur Cramabé d'éviter cette destruction que de la permettre, en prenant toutes les mesures justes et raisonnables que l'humanité exige dans un temps aussi funeste Q 2

funeste et aussi critique que celui où nous vivons maintenant par malheur, et malheureux pour moi en particulier de toutes les façons.

J'espére que vôtre Excellence et Monsieur de Cramabé vous voudrez bien, par un effet de vôtre bonté et de vôtre clémence, considérer le triste état où je suis réduit, très malade : et, quoique j'ai été mal-traité au point où je ne devois jamais m'attendre de l'être, ma discrétion sera des plus grandes sur touts les points; en sentant la conséquence autant que personne. C'est de quoi j'ai l'honneur de vous assurer si vous permettez mon élargissement; lequel j'espère de vôtre justice et de vôtre humanité.

En attendant, j'ai l'honneur d'être, avec un très profond respect,

Monsieur,

Vôtre très bumble

520

et très obéissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

It is unneceffary to make any reflections on this letter, which is fo moderate an expoftulation with General Haldimand on the unjuft and cruel treatment Mr. Du Calvet received from him, that it will probably be generally approved of in this country, where the caprice and jealoufy of arbitrary government and military tyranny are unknown. Yet the following remarks upon it (which were made by Mr. Du Calvet himfelf after the recovery of his liberty in May, 1783,) are fo very juft and natural, and exprefied in fo lively and forcible a manner, that, I prefume, most of the readers of this narrative will be glad to peruse them.

Voilà donc cette lettre si offensante, qui a pû faire suspendre de deux ans et demi un élargissement déja accordé et si bien mérité. On conviendra cependant qu'elle ne renferme aucune expression qui ne soit bien permise à un homme accablé de ses maux, et qui sent qu'il ne les mérite pas. Que l'on juge du motif de l'emprisonnement par celui de la retractation ! Oui : il est bien vrai que ce sont de simples soupçons, et des quérelles sur les mots, qui ont pû faire languir un honnête citoyen pendant trois ans dans la plus étroite captivité. Il falloit donc que mes bourreaux m'exténuassent au point de ne pouvoir tenir la plume. Et peu s'en est fallu : car je puis bien dire que cette lettre sut chez moi un dernier effort du du sentiment, qui s'éteignoit. Mais non: La manie des tyrans a toujours été de ne vouloir pas que l'on se plaignît. Qu'ils égorgent donc des animaux, et ils n'entendront pas des plaintes!

There are two particulars relating to General Haldimand's intended enlargement of Mr. Du Calvet from his imprisonment, before he changed his mind in confequence of the foregoing letter, which are worth relating. The first is, the furprize which the French, or Canadian, gentlemen who were present at General Haldimand's Lévee on the 6th of December, 1780, expressed when they heard the General confent to Mr. Du Calvet's being fet at liberty upon Mr. L'Evefque's becoming bound for him, and declare that he had hitherto been confined only upon general fuspicions, for which they had not yet difco-vered any ground. They trembled at the difcovery, that, under an English government, they were liable to be fo treated upon mere fuspicion, and faid to one another in whifpers, " Gare les soupçons : Car tu serois bien vite dans " le cas de Monsuur Du Calvet," that is, " I see * it is a dreadful thing, in the prefent state " of things, to be even fuspected of being an " enemy to government. For, if we are fo, " the best of us, though ever so innocent, may " inftantly be brought into the fame con-" dition as Mr. Du Calvet." For till this time

time they had given the government fo much credit as to fuppofe that they had proceeded upon fome proofs, or informations, that had at leaft an appearance of truth, in their treatment of Mr. Du Calvet.

The other particular is, that, when Mr. L'Evelque went with Captain Le Maitre, the Governour's Aide de Camp, to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, with the Governour's order to him to fet Mr. Du Calvet at liberty upon Mr. L'Evelque's becoming bound for him, Mr. Cramahé expressed great fatisfaction at it, and faid to Mr. L'Evelque, En vérité je fuis bien aife. Car il étoit bonteux de tenir un bomme comme cela en prison sans sçavoir pourquoi; that is, "Well, I am " glad to hear it: for it was really a shame to " keep a man of Mr. Du Calvet's character " in prison without knowing for what."

On the 13th of December, 1780, General Haldimand ordered Mr. Du Calvet to be removed from the military prifon to the convent of Recollet monks at Quebeck. This is a very large building, containing a great number of rooms, which are not used or wanted by the monks that inhabit it, whose number is reduced to only two, besides the Superiour of the convent, who is called the *Father Commission*, and four lay-brothers, who are the fervants of the Monks. It would therethe fore

fore have been eafy for General Haldimand to have caufed Mr Du Calvet to be accomodated in this place with a convenient and wholefome apartment, in which he might have hoped in fome degree to recover his health; but this feemed to be far from the Governour's intention. For the Father Commiffary, whole name was Berré, and under whofe power and management Mr. Du Calvet was placed, put him into the room which ferved the monks and lay-brothers as an infirmary, or fickroom, where those of them that took physick came to use their close-stools; and this, as he declared, by the order of General Haldimand. In this room there were three beds, in one of which Mr. Du Calvet lay; and the other two were used by such of the monks, or laybrothers, as were fick; of whom there was almost always one or other in that condition, and very frequently two at the fame time. And the ftench of the room was to offenfive that Mr. Du Calvet thought himself in rather a worfe condition than he had been in before in the military prifon above-mentioned, nafty and unwholefome as it was.

In this unhappy fituation, and being at the fame time almost worn out with fickness, he wrote on the following day, the 14th of December, 1780, the following letter to Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour.

Au

[129]

Aux Recollets,

Jeudi Matin, 14 Decembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

1. 2. 2. S. 2. 1653

and a ma brille

H. T. Gramaki.

Permettez que je vous informe que je suis très malade, et que je me recommende à vôtre charité, et que je vous supplie de parler pour moi à son Excellence : Car je me vois périr sans resource, si vous n'avez pas pitié de mois J'ai pris la liberté de lui écrire avant hier la lettre que je joins ici; laquelle il n'a pas voulu recevoir. Je vois par là qu'il est très indisposé contre moi. Je n'avois pas besoin de cela: J'avois assez de mal, sans qu'il m'en survienne d'avantage par le maltraitement : car je me vois périr. - Permettez que je vous prie de l'appaiser, et de lui faire agréer mes excuses, si j'ai manqué à quelque chose qui puisse l'avoir irrité. — Je suis au desespoir. - Monsieur Prenties m'a transféré bier matin ici; où je suis très malade. Je n'ai pas eu seulement de l'eau depuis que j'y suis. Le froid m'a fait sortir du lit, et avec grande peine j'ai pu faire du feu. Je suis abandonné et bors d'état, par moi-même, de rien, faire pour pouvoir me seccurir, étant dans un accablement et dans une foiblesse des plus grandes. R

[130]

grandes. J'espère que son Excellence et vous, vous voudrez bien avoir égard à ma trisse situation.

Jai l'honneur d'être, avec un profond respect,

Monsieur,

Vôtre très humble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

To this letter Mr. Cramahé fent him the following answer.

A Monsheur Pierre Du Calvet, aux Recollets.

Jeudi, 14 Decembre, 1780.

Je fais mes compliments à Monsieur Du Calvet, et parlerai à Monsieur le Général demain matin à son sujet. Son Excellence d été indisposé à son égard au sujet d'une lettre qu'il lui a écrite d'un style très indécent et qui ne convenoit point du tout. Je vous en ai averti plusieurs fois; et vous y êtes toujours revenu.

H. T. Cramabé.

The letter of Mr. Du Calvet alluded to in the foregoing note of Mr. Cramahé, and which, he fays, has indifpofed General Haldimand against him, is the letter of the 6th of December, 1780, which has been set forth above.

Two days after, to wit, on the 16th of December, 1780, Mr. Cramahé wrote Mr. Du Calvet another letter, to inform him that he had reprefented his unhappy flate to General Haldimand, and that the General had faid he would give orders that Mr. Du Calvet fhould be treated in a better manner, which would be to Mr. Du Calvet's fatisfaction. But no fuch orders were ever given, and Mr. Du Calvet continued to be treated with the fame neglect and cruelty as at first during the whole remainder of his imprifonment in that convent of Recollet-monks under the power of the aforefaid Commiffary, father *Berré*.

In this fituation he received no allowance of food whatfoever from either the Government, or the Recollet-monks, but might, literally, have been flarved to death, if he had not had wherewithall to purchafe fome nourifhment himfelf by the favour and affiftance of the foldier who mounted guard upon him. This he did under circumftances of great inconvenience, the foldier being often drunk and over-turning the victuals he was bringing to R 2 him, him, and fometimes flopping at an ale-houfe with the victuals in his hand, and letting people eat up part of them while he was drinking and talking with his companions, fo that only a fmall part of them came to Mr. Du Calvet.

Under these circumstances he defired the Recollet-monks to let him have a bafon of broth every day from their table, that being a constant dish with them; and he offered to pay. a Spanish dollar, or 4s. and 6d. sterling, for every fuch bafon. But they refused to let him have it, telling him they had express orders from the Governour not to give him any refreshment whatsoever. And father Berré, their Commiffary or Superiour, (who from his brutality and hardness of heart, was excellently calculated to give General Haldimand complete fatisfaction in this employment of Mr. Du Calvet's jailer,) used often to forbid the other monks to give Mr. Du Calvet the leaft refreshment, comfort, or affistance of any kind whatfoever, under pain of being themfelves put under confinement by his authority; declaring at the fame time that fuch were the orders of General Haldimand, and that he was determined to obey them.

In this forlorn condition Mr. Du Calvet continued for almost the whole time of his imprisonment. Neither General Haldimand, nor nor Mr. Cramahé, nor the town-major, nor any other officer on behalf of the Government, ever came to fee him in his confinement, or to enquire into the ftate of his health, or the treatment he met with, and the manner of his accommodation; though it is, in most places, an established custom for the superiour officers of Government, (under whose authority prifoners are kept in confinement,) either to visit the prisons themselves in person and make these inquiries, or to cause them to be made by respectable officers in whom they place a confidence.

General Carleton, while Governour of the province of Quebeck in the first part of the late unhappy war, in the years 1776 and 1777, when there were numbers of American prifoners of war in various prifons of the province, never failed to vifit the prifons at the town of Quebeck, or where-ever elfe he happened to refide, in which any fuch prifoners were confined, once a week, to fee their condition, and know from their own mouths how they were treated. And General Haldimand, his fucceffor in the government of the province, though he did not, like General Carleton (whose humanity is generally acknowledged,) vifit the prifoners in his own perfon, yet he caused them to be regularly visited by the town-major of Quebeck, or the barrack-mafter, or fome other officer that he could truft. But

1.8

Buthenever did fo to Mr. Du Calvet. On the contrary, he gave orders that none of his friends fhould be permitted to vifit him : and it was always with great difficulty that Mr. L' Evefque, (though a perfon of eminence in the province, and a member of the legiflative council,) could be permitted, now and then, to have accefs to him; and, when he did fee him, he could not bear to ftay with him above five, or fix minutes, on account of the extreme ftench of the chamber in which Mr. Du Calvet was confined, arifing from the caufe above-mentioned.

On the Sunday after Mr. Du Calvet had fent the letter above-mentioned, of the 6th of December, 1780, to General Haldimand, (in confequence of which the General revoked his order for fetting him at liberty,) General Haldimand faid publickly to Mr. L' Evefque at his Levée, "that Mr. Du Calvet had fent ⁴⁴ him a letter that had given him great offence; " but that he would teach him what it was to " write to him in fuch a ftyle, and would make " him alter his note." Mr. L' Evefque replied, " that he had feen the letter, and did not think it could have offended his Excellency fo " much, but that it might have been ex-" cufed from a man whofe health was almost " deftroyed by the hardships he had suffered " in his imprisonment, and whose fortune " was daily going to ruin for want of his pre-" fence

fence and attention." And Mr. Peter Panet, (a French or Canadian lawyer, who formerly practifed the law at Montreal, but of late years has been one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas at Quebeck ;) joined with Mr. L' Evefque in making the fame remark. Upon which General Haldimand faid with warmth, "that he did not want advice " upon this fubject from any body, and that " he was himfelf the only perfon who had a " right to judge about it, and would do as he " thought proper." So plainly did it appear from General Haldimand's own declarations that the aforefaid letter of the 6th of December, 1780, was the caufe of his continuing the imprisonment of Mr. Du Calvet from that time to the time of his enlargement in May, 1783.

But to return to Mr. Du Calvet's forlorn and unhappy condition in the nafty fick-room at the Recollet convent, in which he was fo malicioufly confined; it is proper to add that the mifery of it was very much heightened in the year 1782, by the father commiffary's ordering two mad-men, (who were fucceffively fent to that convent to be confined and taken care of,) to be put into the chamber over Mr. Du Calvet's head. This was certainly done on purpofe to torment Mr. Du Calvet, and wear out, if poffible, the fmall remains of health and ftrength he ftill retained. For For there were at that very time a dozen chambers in the convent that were empty, any one of which might have been allotted to the unhappy lunatick, and a fecond, at a diftance from the former, might have been affigned to Mr. Du Calvet, without the fmalleft inconvenience to any one. But this would not have been a fufficient punifhment to Mr. Du Calvet, for having prefumed, in the above-mentioned letter of December the 6th, 1780, to complain of the hard treatment he had received.

The two mad-men were therefore placed, fucceffively, over his head; when, the floor of the room being ill put together and full of large gaps between the planks, their urine and other filth penetrated through it and came in large streams into Mr. Du Calvet's prifonroom, and increased the nastiness and stench of it, which was before almost intolerable. And their difmal cries and fhrieks, and the noife they made in moving about continually from one part of the room to another, were fo plainly heard in Mr. Du Calvet's chamber, that it made it almost impossible for him to get any fleep either by night or by day, and thereby increased to a terrible degree the ficknefs under which he had long laboured. Can fuch treatment be properly called by any other name than that of *downright perfecution*?

Thefe

These two mad-men were kept in the room over Mr. Du Calvet's head from the beginning of April to the end of August in the year 1782. About the middle of this period, to wit, on the 10th of June, 1782, the following conversation passed between Monsteur Du Chesnay and Monsteur Baby, two French, or Canadian, gentlemen, of whom the latter is a member of the Legislative council of the province.

Monfieur Du Chefnay, being at dinner at Monfieur Baby's houfe, faid, "he did not doubt but that Mr. Livius, the Chief Juf-" tice of the province, would, when he re-66 turned into it, inquire into the caufes of 66 the feveral imprisonments that had taken 66 place in the province, and fet fuch of the prisoners at liberty as he should find to be 66 innocent." To which Monfieur Baby faid, 66 "That he believed Mr. Livius would not do fo : for that the Legiflative Council would 66 not let him enter into fuch an inquiry, not-15 withstanding it did seem to be a part of 65 the duty of his office." Upon this Mr. 66 Du Chefnay faid, "What then does the Government intend to do with the prifoners; 66 and particularly with Mr. Du Calvet, who 66 " has been kept fo long a prifoner only upon \$6 fuspicion, and without letting him know the cause of his imprisonment, while both 66 his health and his property are going to S "ruin ? 66

" ruin ?-It feems to me that the Chief Juftice, upon his arrival in the province, can-.. not avoid listening to his complaints, and 66 bringing him to a trial for the offence which 65 66 may be charged upon him, if he infifts upon it, as he hitherto has done repeatedly. For 65 it is very hard upon him not to be allowed 66 to justify himself by a trial, notwithstand-66 ing he has fo often defired it. We are, all .. of us, interested to have an end put to this fort of imprisonments. For while they are 66 .. allowed, no man's liberty is fafe." 66

Mr. Baby faid upon this, "That the Go-" vernment could not bring him to a trial, " because they had only suspicions against " him without any proofs :- That, if they should find any proofs against him, they 66 would bring him to a trial; but otherwife. 66 66 not: for that, if they did bring him to a trial without having proofs against him, he 66 66 would be acquitted, and then must be let out of prison, which was what the Govern-6: 66 ment was refolved not to allow. How many innocent perfons, added he, have we 66 not known to have been kept in prifon 20 and 30 years together without being 65 66 66 brought to their trials, and at last die there? Mr. Du Calvet will only add one to the 66 number, and is no more to be pitied than 44 they have been." Such was the opinion of 66 this member of the Legislative Council of the, province.

province. But it did not fatisfy Monfieur Du Chefnay of the Juffice of thefe arbitrary imprifonments upon pretended fuspicions, or of the advantage that the province derived from them.

The foregoing conversation between Monfieur Du Chefnay and Monfieur Baby was related to Mr. Du Calvet immediately after it had pafied, by Monfieur Du Chefnay himfelf, who came to him at the Recollet's convent for the purpofe, and was introduced to him by the favour of father Ifidore, one of the monks of the Convent, who was Mr. Du Chefnay's confeffor, and who took the opportunity of the cruel father Berré's being out of the way, to gratify Mr. Du Chefnay's inclination. And it has often been confirmed to Mr. Du Calvet by Monfieur Du Chefnay fince that time, both during the remaining time of his imprisonment, and fince his enlargement.

About the time of the foregoing conversation that is, in June, 1782, Mr. Du Calvet received an anonymous letter (of which he does not know the author,) by the hands of a foldier who was permitted by the centinel that mounted guard upon him, to deliver it to him. It is not written in the clearest and most correct language. But it feems to contain a true and lively representation of the fentiments which the Canadians, or French inhabitants,

S 2

bitants, of the province entertained concerning the power that was at that time affumed by the Governour of the province of arbitrarily imprifoning people by military authority upon mere fufpicions, and without bringing them to a trial; and in this view it feems worthy of the reader's attention. It was as follows.

A Monfieur Du Calvet.

Juin 30, 1782.

Avec peine je vous informe, que, par un trait de politique le plus tyrannique, on a empéché Monsieur Livius de venir en Canada. Il est certain, que le parti de l'inquisition, qui s'est élevé ici, a écrit à Londres tout ce que la calomnie peut inventer pour se maintenir en autorité jusqu' à la fin de ces desordres; pour défoier ceux qu'ils ont en aversion, pour assouvir un intérêt sordide par une indigne iniquité qu'il exerce. Quelques Conseillers ne se cachent point de dire hautement que, si Monsheur Livius étoit venu, le Conseil l'auroit fait repartir dans le même bâtiment : Même le Gouverneur a eu l'imprudence de le dire à table. Ils se voyoient soûtenus; c'est assez en dire, pour les autoriser à tout faire, à tout oser, et à tout entre-prendre. L'on dit que le Gouverneur a reçu des instructions du secrétaire d'état pour élargir les prisonmers

[141]

niers sur lesquels il n'y auroit aucun fait : il n'y a nul doute de croire qu'il n'en fera rien, et qu'il n'en fera sortir aucun. La raison en est toute simple : puisque la cupidité s'en est mélée jusqu'à présent, il s'y soutiendra dedans tant qu'il pourra, pour faire le contraire à ce qui est du au droit des gens, afin de s'y Soustraire. Il paroit qu'il est approuve : du moins, il le dit : ce qui est en vérité révoltant pour les gens de bien, honteux et deshonorant. pour le Gouvernement, de souffrir l'injustice et. la cruauté qui se fait ici. Il faut absolument qu'on ait surpris la religion des nouveaux secrétaires d'état, puisqu'ils suivent, pour ce qui concerne et regarde cette province, le même Inftéme que leurs prédécesseurs pour sa destruction entiére. Car ils tombent dans les mêmes pieges.

Je suis mortifié que Monsieur Livius ne soit point venu. Car il n'y a nul doute à croire que sa justice auroit délivré les prisonniers, et mis tout le civil en tranquillité; la majeure partie détenue par suspicions mal-fondées, ou par des idées arbitraires et idéales et despotiques, somentées ou, dis-je, enfantées par la jalousie, pour ravir et ruiner la santé et la fortune de ceux qu'on bäit d'une invincible inimitié.

L'on n'ignore pas que l'on a fait tout ce que l'on a pû, par or, argent, et menaces, pour

pour tâcher d'avoir de mauvais témoignages. contre les prisonniers; particulierement contre vous: ce qui est un exemple des plus frappants aux yeux de touts les individus de cette province. Aussi ne vous déconfortez pas; prenez courage et beaucoup de patience. C'est à quoi je vous exhorte: car ils ne demandent pas mieux que vôtre perte. Il faut espérer que quelque bonne ame de Lond es fera reluire le flambeau, qui réfléchira ses rayons de clarté fur les personnes en place, paur restaurer les principes de justice et d'humanité, qui restent dans le néant ici. Dieu veuille ramener les moments précieux de ces beureux jours de félicité pour nous touts, pauvres habitants de cette prevince, abandonnés à la fureur de l'irréligion, et de toute la corruption bumaine.

It appears by this letter that the Governour's party in Canada were generally underftood to have taken a great deal of pains to procure evidence of fome mifconduct in Mr. Du Calvet, that might give a colour, at least, to the feverity with which they treated him.

Mr. Du Calvet doubts not but that many inftances of this wicked diligence in feeking his ruin might be produced : but one of them has come more diffinctly within his knowledge than the others. This was the endeavours ufed by fome officers of the army to prevail upon upon one Joseph Du Fort, a young Canadian, that lived at Montreal, and had been engaged in trade there, to give fome information against Mr. Du Calvet. This young man was the fon of a Joiner at Montreal, of good character, and much employed in his bufinefs. But the fon, being of a weakly conftitution and incapable of much bodily labour, had not followed his father's bufiness, but ingaged in trade as a shop-keeper at Montreal, having procured upon credit, a moderate flock of goods from an English merchant of that town. In this undertaking he was not fuccefsful, and did not get money enough to pay the English merchant for his goods at the time appointed; and, in consequence of this failure, the English merchant sued him for the money in the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, and obtained a Judgment against him. This was in the fpring of the year 1780.

The young man, finding that he was likely to be thrown into prifon by his creditor, abfconded from his houfe, and hid himfelf for three or four months in different places in the province, in order to avoid being arrefted. At laft, in the month of August, 1780, finding that he could not prevail on his creditor to fuspend the execution of the Judgment he had obtained against him, he determined to leave the province, and take refuge in some of the neighbouring provinces. But in endeavouring ing to execute this refolution he was ftopped, and made prifoner on the 15th of August, by fome of the foldiers in the out-skirts of the province, upon a sufficient that he might be carrying intelligence to the Americans in the revolted provinces from some of their friends in Canada. The soldiers who had stopped him conducted him, first, to a place called *Le Côteau des bêtres*, and then to St John's near the entrance of Lake Champlain.

When he arrived at the latter place, he was examined, on the 29th of August, 1780, by three English officers of the 29th regiment. of foot, Captain Mansel, Captain Dixon, and Lieutenant Kracman. The last gentleman, in particular, told him, "that he must give an " account of the reafons that had induced him " to endeavour to leave the province, and " afked him whether he had not been folici-" ted by fome perfon to do fo." The young man replied, "that no one had folicited him " to do fo; but that the bad ftate of his pri-" vate affairs was the true and only reafon for " his wishing to get out of the province, and " not any defign that related in the fmalleft " degree to the affairs of the Government, or " the quarrel with the neighbouring provin-" ces." Lieutenant Kracman then afked him, "whether Mr. Du Calvet had not given if him fome letters to carry over to the Ame-" ricans?" The young man faid, "he had " not, " not, and that Mr. Du Calvet had not any "knowledge of his intention to leave the "province." The officers, however, continued to entertain fome fulpicions of his intentions; for they still kept him in confinement, and removed him on the fame day, August the 20th, to a place called La Pointe au fer, near Isle aux Noix, or Nut-Island, in Lake Champlain, and put him on board an armed veffel belonging to his Majesty, called the Maria, where he continued till the 2d of the following month of October.

Two remarks feem naturally to arife from Lieutenant Kracman's aforefaid examination of this young man; namely, in the first place, that the Officers of Government either had, or pretended to have, some suspicions of Mr. Du Calvet's corresponding with the Americans, and were feeking for evidence to confirm it; and, fecondly, that they thought the examination of this young man did not afford them any fuch evidence. For, if he had faid any thing that could in the flightest degree have affected Mr. Du Calvet, it is next to certain that, in the difposition they then were in respecting him, they would have caused him to be arrefted foon after this examination of young Du Fort, which was on the 20th of August : whereas Mr. Du Calvet was not arrested till near fix weeks after, to wit, on the 27th of September, 1780.

But,

But, though this young man had faid no-thing in his first examination before Lieute-nant Krackman, that could affect Mr. Du Calvet, the officers of government did not cease their endeavours to get something of that kind out of him, that might seem to justify their treatment of Mr. Du Calvet, after they had arrefted him upon mere fuspicion. For when Major Carleton went into this part of the province in his way to Fort George, on the expedition carried on there in the Autumn, 1780, he went on board the aforefaid ship of war called *the Maria*, on the 2d of October, and queftioned this young man concerning his reafons for attempting to leave the province, and, upon his answering, as he had done at first, "that it was only to be out of " the reach of his creditors," the Major told him, "that Mr. Du Calvet had been taken " up at Montreal as a traitor, together with " Mr. Pellion and Mr. Hamel; and that they " had been, all three, hanged, but first had " given evidence against him, Joseph Du " Fort;" and thereupon preffed him to tell what he knew of their proceedings. The young man made answer, "that, whether "they were hanged or not, he had nothing to tell concerning them." Upon which the Major, finding that his first method of furprising the young man, by telling him that those three perfons had been hanged, did not produce any difcovery from him concerning them,

them, varied his account of them, and faid, "That they had not, indeed, yet been hanged, " but were upon the point of being fo;" and therefore advifed him, " to tell what he knew " againft them; for that it was better to ruin " his friends and accomplices than to be " ruined himfelf;" and added, " That, if he " did not tell the truth, he had orders to hang " him." To all which the young man replied with conftancy, " that he had nothing to " reveal againft any of them, nor againft Mr. " Du Calvet in particular." After undergoing this examination by Major Carleton, this young man was, on the fame day, the 2d of October, 1780, removed from on board the Maria fhip of war to fort St. John, where he arrived on the 4th of the fame month of October.

In the following month of November, 1780, he was examined a third time. His examiners on this occasion were Major Carleton (who had examined him on the 2d of October,) and Captain Le Maitre, General Haldimand's Aide de Camp, who has been already mentioned in this narrative. They made him the fame queftions as had been put to him before, concerning his reafons for attempting to quit the province; and they told him at the fame time "that he had been " guilty of high treafon." He replied, as before, "that his only motive for endea-T 2 " youring * vouring to leave the province was to get out " of the reach of his creditors." They then fhewed him fome pieces of paper folded up in the fhape of letters, and afked him, if he knew them. To which he faid, "he did not." Upon which they faid, " that they were let-" ters written by Mr. Du Calvet, and which " he had been endeavouring to fend to the " Americans." They then fhewed him fome parts of the letters, and particularly the names fubfcribed to them, and afked him if he knew the hand-writing. To which he anfwered, " that he did not." And this young man has fince declared that he has fometimes had occafion to fee Mr. Du Calvet's hand-writing ; but that he could not obferve the leaft refemblance to it in the hand-writing of the letters which thofe two officers then fhewed him.

This was the fubftance of a written declaration which this young man, Joseph Dufort, voluntarily made at Montreal on the 22d of laft August, 1783, after being released from an imprisonment of almost three years upon the aforefaid sufficient of his being engaged in treasonable designs against the Government, arising only from his aforefaid attempt to get out of the province. It was not made before a Justice, or Commission, of the peace; because in the present state of enflavement of the whole province to the sole and absolute will and pleasure of the Governour, no such Magistrate, it was supposed, would would dare to take it. But it is witneffed by Lewis Jussiene, a young man of good condition and character in the district of Montreal, whose fister Mr. Du Calvet had married, and by another man named James Picard, and is in the words following.

> District de Montréal, le 22 d'Aoust, 1783.

Est comparu pardevant nous Joseph Dufort, fils, de cette ville : lequel, après avoir prêté serment sur les saints évangiles de dire vérité, a déclaré ce qui suit.

Qu'ayant été arrêté le 15 Aoust, 1780, et conduit au côteau des bêtres, il jut amené à Saint Jean de l'autre côté de la rivière, Là étant, le Capitaine Mansell, du 29eme régiment, accompagné du Capitaine Dixon et du Licutenant Kracmen du même régiment, vinrent le trouver. Et ce dernier dit au déposant de dire " ce qui pouvoit l'avcir obligé s de s'en aller, et s'il n'avoit pas été sollicité " par quelqu' un." Le déposant lui répondit, "que non; qu'il n'y avoit que les affaires " rélatives à son commerce qui lui avoient " fait prendre le parti de passer chez les Amé-" riquains, et non autre chose qui pût con-" cerner l'état en aucune maniere." Le même Lieutenant Kracmen dit au dit dépo-Jant,

fant, " Si Monsieur du Calvet ne lui avoit pas donné des lettres pour l'Amérique." Il répondit, "Que non; et qu'il pouvoit assurer " que Monsieur du Calvet n'avoit aucune " connoissance de son départ," Le même jour, 20 Aoust, il fut amené à la pointe au fer à bord du bâtiment La Maria, où il a resté jusqu' au 2eme Octobre suivant. Le Major Carleton. (qui montoit alors pour l'expédition du Fort George,) vint abord du dit bâtiment, et, interrogeant le dit déposant, il lui demanda " les raisons pour lesquelles il étoit parti." Il répondit (comme il avoit fait cy devant,) e qu'il n'étoit parti qu'en raison de ses " affaires." Et le dit Major Carleton lui apprit " la détention du dit Pierre du Calvet, et qu'il avoit été pendu à Montréal avec " Pellion et Hamel; et que les mêmes pri-" sonniers avoient déposé contre lui; et de " déclarer tout ce qu'il sçavoit sur leur " compte." A quoi le déposant lui répondit, " Que, s'ils étoient pendus, il n'avoit rien à " dire contre eux." Pour lors le Major Carleton lui dit, " Ils ne sont point pendus, " mais ils sont à la veille de l'être: Dites ce que vous sçavez contre eux : il vaut mieux perdre ses amis que se perdre soi-66 même : et que, s'il ne déclaroit pas la 45 vérité, qu'il avoit les ordres pour le pendre." Le déposant répondit, "Qu'il n'avoit ... « rien à dire contre ses amis, ni contre Mon-" sieur Du Calvet en particulier." Le même 10212 jour aussi, 2°me Octobre, 1780, le dit dépo-fant fut ramené au Fort St. Jean, où il arriva le 1^{eme}. Vers le mois de Novembre suivant le Capitaine Le Maitre et le Major Carleton l'interrogérent sur le même sujet, et lui dirent " Qu'il étoit criminel de Léze-" majesté, et de dire les raisons qui l'avoient « obligé de partir de Montréal pour aller " dans l'Amérique." A quoi il avoit réponóu, " Qu'il n'y avoit que ses propres affaires " qui l'amenoient là." Ils lui montrérent des papiers pliés en forme de lettres, et lui dirent, "S'il avoit connoissance de " cela." Il répondit, " Que non." Et ces Messieurs adjoutérent, " Que c'étoit des lettres " qui venoient de Monsieur Du Calvet, qu'il " envoyoit dans l'Amérique." On lui demanda, " S'il reconnoissoit l'écriture et signature." A quoi il répondit, " Que non."

Déclare en outre le dit déposant, qu'ayant quelque petite connoissance de l'écriture et signature de Monssieur Pierre Du Calvet, il n'a rien vû dans ce qu'on lui a montré, qui en approche. Et c'est tout ce qu' a dit le déposant.

Signé, Joseph Dufort.

Pour témoins,

Jacques Picard, Louis Jussome.

It appears from the foregoing deposition, that, after Mr. Du Calvet had been arrested by the verbal order of Brigadier General Mac Leane on the 27th of September, 1780; and had been fent prifoner on board the Canceaux; lying at Quebeck, on the 29th of the fame month, by an order of General Haldimand, figned only by his fecretary, Captain Ma-thews; and his pocket book, with the papers in it, had been taken from him by Captain Laws; and his house at Montreal had been fearched, his bureaus broke open, and the papers in them feized and examined by Brigadier General Mac Leane himfelf and Major Dunbar, (Mr. Fraser's brother in law,) in the last days of September; and his house, barns and stables, at the river David had been fearched in the beginning of October, by Captain Le Maitre (General Haldimand's Aide de Camp,) in company with Mr. Gray, the Sheriff of Montreal, to find the ftores of corn and cattle which he was reported by his enemies to have collected there for the use of the Americans; - and nothing had been found in all these various searches to give the least colour to the fuspicions that had been entertained by the Government of Mr. Du Calvet's corresponding with, or affisting, the revolted Americans; --- I fay, it appears from the foregoing deposition, that, after all these diligent, but ineffectual, endeavours to find out evidence against Mr. Du Calvet, Captain Le Maitre,

(152)

Maitre, General Haldimand's Aide de Camp; and Major Carleton, in the month of November, 1780, still used their utmost endeavouts to procure fuch evidence from this young man, Joseph Dufort, by shewing him written papers folded up in the shape of letters, which they declared to have been written by Mr. Du Calvet, and asking him whether he did not know the hand-writing of them; and telling him at the fame time, in order to frighten him, that he himfelf had been guilty of high treason. Such was the diligence with which Mr. Du Calvet's enemies pursued his ruin. But, as he was intirely innocent of the whole charge, having never had the fmallest correfpondence with the revolted Americans, thefe endeavours all proved vain; and General Haldimand, on the 6th of December, 1780, acknowledged that he was convinced that all the fuspicions that had been entertained against him had been groundlefs, and thereupon confented that he fhould be fet at liberty : though afterwards, from mere pride and tyranny, he. revoked the order for his enlaregement, and kept him in prifon, with all the circumstances of hardship and cruelty above-related, from December the 6th, 1780, to May the 2d, 1783, in refentment of the expollulatory letter which he received just at that time from Mr. Du Calvet, and which has been already mentioned, and flated at full length, IJ for

While Mr. Du Calvet's enemies were thus active in depriving him of his liberty, and from the hardships they made him undergo in his imprisonment, feemed likewife to intend that his life should fall a facrifice to their refentment, they feemed equally determined to bring about the ruin of his fortune.

This will appear from the account which it will now be proper to give of a certain lawfuit which Mr. Du Calvet had in the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, with a Mr. John Lees, a merchant of Quebeck, who had been the correspondent of Mr. Francis Rybot, a merchant of London; which law-fuit Mr. Du Calvet brought, by way of appeal, before the Court of the Governour and Council, and would have brought, had he been permitted fo to do, before the King in his Privy Council in England. The occasion of this law-fuit was as follows.

In the year 1766, Mr. Francis Rybot, of London, agreed with Mr. Du Calvet, to purchafe goods for him in England, and fend them to Quebeck according to his orders, and to charge them to Mr. Du Calvet at the fame prices at which he had bought them of the feveral feveral manufacturers who had made them, and then to charge an additional fum of 5 per cent upon those prices, as a reward for his trouble and care. Mr. Rybot was likewise to do other mercantile business in England for Mr. Du Calvet, as his factor, upon terms agreed upon between them.

This connection being established between them, Mr. Du Calvet sent Mr. Rybot a parcel of Canada-paper of three different kinds, called *Billets d'ordonnance*, *Lettres de change*, and *Reconnoissances*, to the amount of 138,620 French livres, 15 fols, to be fold for his account, with a certain allowance to Mr. Rybot upon the price they should be fold for, as his commission. The price of the *billets* d'ordonnance at the publick market at this time, in the year 1766, was about 33 per cent. of their nominal value, and that of the *Lettres* de change was about 42 per cent. and that of the *Recornoissances* was above 60 per cent.

Mr. Rybot had at this time a Mr. John Jenifon for his partner and agent, who refided in Canada, and transacted his business in that province. By the means of this gentleman, (who fcrupled to co-operate with his partner, Mr. Rybot, in imposing upon Mr. Du Calvet,) the latter came to discover that U_2 Mr. Mr. Rybot had charged him for certain quantities of spirituous liquors which he had bought for him in England, and fent out to him to Quebeck, a greater price than he had paid for them, to wit, 18d. sterling per gallon, instead of 17d. over and above the commission of 5 per cent. that had been agreed on; and had likewise allowed him for the Canada-paper which he had fold for him little more than 20 per cent. of its nominal value, though the least valuable of the three forts had been fold at market for more than 30 per cent. and the other two forts at more than 40 per cent. and 60 per cent. All this appears clearly from Mr. Rybot's account with Mr. Du Calvet, and his letters to his aforefaid partner, Mr. Jenifon, which Mr. Du Calvet has now in his possible.

Mr. Du Calvet, having made this difcovery of Mr. Rybot's falfe charges in his account with him, refufed to allow it and to pay the balance demanded by Mr. Rybot, but was willing to pay the balance that might be due to Mr. Rybot upon a fair account, if it fhould appear that any fuch balance was due to him, which Mr. Du Calvet did not believe to be the cafe. This occafioned a difagreement between Mr. Rybot and Mr. Du Calvet, which continued from the year 1768, when Mr. Du Calvet difcovered this unfair proceeding ceeding of Mr. Rybot, to the year 1773, without any effectual measures to explain the matter to their mutual fatisfaction. But in August 1773, Mr. Fargues and Mr. John Lees, Junior, both merchants at Quebeck, and who had a power of attorney from Mr. Rybot to manage his concerns in Canada, agreed with Mr. Du Calvet to refer the examination of Mr. Rybot's account with him to four arbitrators. Accordingly those two gentlemen, who acted for Mr. Rybot, chofe Mr. Thomas Dunn and Mr. Francis L' Evefque, both of Quebeck, (and who have been already mentioned in the preceeding part of this narrative,) for the arbitrators on the behalf of Mr. Rybot; and Mr. Du Calvet chofe Mr. John Du Mas, Saint Martin, of Montreal, and Mr. John Martehl, alfo of Montreal, for his arbitrators. And these gentlemen accepted the office, and began to execute it by examining Mr. Rybot's account, and enquiring into the truth of the feveral articles of it. 'The confequence was, that they faw plainly that feveral of the articles were unfair ones, and that, when they were properly altered, the balance of the account would be in favour of Mr. Du Calvet; though according to the demands of Mr. Rybot the balance was about three thousand pounds, fterling, in Mr. Rybot's favour. They did not, however, give any award upon the matter, because, when Mr. John Lees faw how it it was likely to turn out, he withdrew his papers from the hands of the arbitrators and broke up the arbitration, and the arbitrators did not chufe to proceed in the bufinefs when one of the parties was no longer willing to confent to it.

When Mr. Lees found that the examination of Rybot's account by the four arbitrators was not likely to turn out to Mr. Rybot's advantage, he changed his method of attack upon Mr. Du Calvet, and endeavoured to get a large fum of money from him upon another ground, which it will be proper in this place to explain.

In the years 1766 and 1767, Mr. Du Calvet had given to Mr. Rybot a number of bills of exchange and promiffory notes, amounting, all together, to the fum of 64411. 1s. and 11d. fterling, over and above the Canada-paper above-mentioned, which he had put into his hands to be fold for him. The bills of Exchange, which were in their nature negotiable, amounted to about 2000/. fterling, of this fum. But the promiffory notes were made payable only to Mr. Rybot, and not to his order, not having been intended by Mr. Du Calvet to be negotiated or put out of Mr. Rybot's hands. The form of them was as follows,

Au

'Au trente-un du mois de Décembre prochain Je promets payer à Mr. François Rybot à Londres, fix cents Livres, sterlings, valeur reçüe en une facture de marchandises qu'il a chargées abord du commerce, Capitaine Thomas Johnson, à Londres, le 8ieme, April, 1767. Bon pour 6001. sterlings.

Pierre Du Calvet.

And Mr. Du Calvet's intention in giving these bills and notes was, that Mr. Rybot should send him a stock of goods fit for the market of Canada, to the amount of about 4000/. of them, and should return him the remainder of the notes when it should be convenient to him, using them in the meanwhile for the support of his credit.

But Mr. Rybot made a different use of these promiffory notes from that which Mr. Du Calvet had intended. For he put seven of them, amounting together to the fum of 2718/. 10s. and 6d. sterling, into the bands of Messieurs Chauvet and Turquend, merchants of London, in partnership with each other. And those gentlemen sent out a power of attorney to the aforesaid Mr. John Lees at Quebeck, to sue Mr. Du Calvet for the faid sum of 2718/. 10s. 6d. sterling, as due to them upon the faid promissory notes, which they sent over to Mr. Lees at the same time. Mr. Lees accordingly in December, 1773, made made oath before the above-mentioned Mr. Mabane, (then and now one of the Judges of the Court of Common-Pleas at Quebeck,) that Mr. Du Calvet was indebted to the faid Lewis Chauvet and Peter Turquend, merchants of London, in the faid fum of 2618/. Ios. and 6d. fterling, upon feven of the faid promiffory notes, drawn by the faid Peter Du Calvet in favour of Francis Rybot, of London, merchant, and by him affigned over to the faid Lewis Chauvet and Peter Turquend. And upon the ground of this oath of Mr. Lees, Mr. Du Calvet was arrefted immediately after at Montreal in the fame month of December, 1773.

He immediately made a journey to Quebeck (though in the most fevere feafon of the year, and with great inconvenience,) and put in bail to answer the action, which was a matter of the utmost furprife to him, as he had never had the least connection in trade with the faid Chauvet and Turquend, and had not meant that those promissory notes fhould be negotiated, nor imagined that they could be negotiated, becaufe they were made payable to Mr. Rybot only, and not to him or bis order. But this defect had been attempted to be cured by fome of the gentlemen in whofe poffeffion those notes had been, and, he supposes, by Mr. Rybot. For, when thefe notes were produced in Canada by Mr. Lees.

Lees, they were found to have the words, "et à l'ordre," inferted in them between the lines.

This action continued in the court of Common-Pleas at Montreal till April, 1775, when Mr. Lees, fearing that he fhould not be able to fucceed in it when the whole tranfaction came to be clearly laid open, defired leave to withdraw it before a judgment was given in it, and was permitted to do fo upon an engagement to pay all the cofts Mr. Du Calvet had been put to in it; which, however, he has never done.

In the year 1777 Mr. Lees brought another action against Mr. Du Calvet in the fame Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal for the fame fum of money, to wit, 27181. 10s. and 6d. fterling, grounded upon the fame promiffory notes that were made the foundation of the former action. But he now appeared as the attorney, or representative, of Mr. Rybot himfelf, to whom those notes had been given. Yet he produced no power of attorney from Mr. Rybot to authorize him to bring this action ; nor any proof that Mr. Chauvet and Mr. Turquend had affigned back to Mr. Rybot the notes which he had affigned to them. Nor would the Court of Common-Pleas infift upon his doing either of these things, though both feemed neceffary to warrant and fupport this X new

new action. However, upon Mr. Du Calvet's counfel infifting on his behalf, that the whole account of what was due from him to Mr. Rybot (if any thing was then due,) should be goneinto, the Court feemed to think this a reafonable propofal, and accordingly, on the 18th of March, 1778, made an order, with the confent of both parties, that the fettlement of this account should be referred to the arbitration of four perfons to be named by Mr. Lees and Mr. Du Calvet, and an umpire appointed by the court, to decide the differences of opinion that might arife between the arbitrators, whenever they should be equally divided against each other. Mr. Lees accordingly named Mr. William Kay and Mr. John Grant, both of Montreal, for the arbitrators on the behalf of Mr. Rybot, and Mr. Du Calvet named Mr. John Bernard and Mr. Peter Bonthillier, both likewife of Montreal, as his arbitrators ; and the Court appointed Mr. Jacob Jourdain to be the umpire.

Thefearbitrators accordingly made an award in February, 1779, but in a very irregular manner, and liable to many just exceptions, which were made to it on Mr. Du Calvet's behalf. In truth the arbitrators neglected to inquire into the quantity and value of the goods which Mr. Rybot had fent out to Mr. Du Calvet, and the money he had received on Mr. Du Calvet's account by the fale of his CanadaCanady-paper, and from other remittances which Mr. Du Calvet had fince made him in bills of exchange and furs, or peltries, at feveral different times, and had confidered only the promisfory notes above-mentioned; and, upon the ground of those notes, two of them in conjunction with Mr. Jourdain, the umpire, made an award in Mr. Rybot's favour, by which they fettled Mr. Du Calvet's debt to him at the fum of 2122/. 6s. 5d. sterling.

Great objections lay against this award, which ought to have been confidered as fatal to it. In the first place, it was figned by only two of the arbitrators, Mr. Grant and Mr. Bonthillier, in the absence of Mr. Bernard, who was then in the country at a confiderable distance from Montreal, and without the concurrence of Mr. Kay, the other arbitrator, though he was then at Montreal, and might have figned it. Secondly, it was figned by Mr. Jordan, the umpire, though it did not appear that any differences of opinion had arisen amongst the arbitrators, which he had been called in to fettle. Thirdly, the award had been altered after it was figned, and was then written out fair and figned again by the fame three perfons, Mr. John Grant and Mr. Peter Bonthillier and Mr. Jacob Jordan; which last figning was after the expiration of the time during which the arbitrators were authorized to make their award; and other very ftrong objections were made to it. But the

X 2

the Court of Common-Pleas over-ruled them all, and on the 5th of June, 1779, confirmed the award.

Mr. Du Calvet, upon this, immediately appealed from this Judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas to the Court of Appeal, which confifted of either the Governour or the Lieutenant-Governour, or the Chief Justice, and Legiflative Council of the province ; but in which it must be observed, that Governour Haldimand had never thought proper to prefide in perfon at that time, at any appeal, but had left these judicial matters to be decided by the members of the Council, under the guidance or prefidency of Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour. The Council admitted his appeal; and it came to a hearing before them on the 12th of October, 1779, Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, being prefent and prefiding in the Council.

The Council fat again on the 16th of the fame month of October, 1779, and then confirmed the Judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, which had confirmed the award of the arbitrators, by which Mr. Du Calvet had been declared to be debtor to Mr. Rybot of the fum of 2122*l*. 6s. and 5*d*. fterling. Mr. Du Calvet then refolved to carry the matter to the Court of the last refort, that of the King in his Privy Council in England, and for that purpose prefented a petition tion to the Court of the Governour and Council of the province of Quebeck, on the 25th of October, 1779, praying the Court to allow an appeal, from the Judgement given by them on the 16th of the fame month, to the King in Council, and alfo that a commiffion to take the bail which it would be neceffary for him to give that he would profecute his faid appeal and abide by the decifion of it, might be iffued to fome perfon in Montreal, where Mr. Du Calvet refided; whereby Mr. Du Calvet would be fpared the neceffity of taking a journey of 180 miles, from Montreal to Quebeck, at that bad feafon of the year.

But this laft favour was refufed him, and the Court made an order on the 1ft of November, 1779, that the Appeal should be allowed upon his giving good and sufficient bail to profecute the appeal to effect before the King in Council, but that the recognizance should be entered into in the Court of Appeals, or Court of the Governour and Council, itself, (which was held at Quebeck,) and not before a commissioner at Montreal; and that he and his sureties should attend at Quebeck, for the purpose of giving such recognizance, on Monday, the 22d of the same month of November, 1779.

In obedience to this order Mr. Du Calvet fet out from Montreal, with his two fureties, Mr.

Mr. Joseph Cazeneuve and Mr. Sigismund Dubuit, (both of Montreal,) for Quebeck on the 16th of November, 1779, but did not arrive there till the 21st, having been obliged, by the bad condition of the roads, to travel flowly. This, however, was within the time allowed them, the 22d being the day that had been appointed by the order of the Court of Appeal for taking his recognizance. Accordingly, on the next day, the 22d of November, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet and his two fureties went to the Court of Appeals at 10 o'clock in the morning, to enter into the recognizance and bonds that were required of them. But, when they came there, Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (though he had joined in the above-mentioned order of the Court, which had directed Mr. Du Calvet to come to Quebeck, with his fureties, on this 22d of November, and in confequence of which they had made this journey from Montreal in that bad feafon for this very purpofe,) refused to let them do the business they were come about, and adjourned the Court immediately to the 6th of the following month of December, with an appearance of impetuofity and anger which feemed to furprize fome of the other members of the Council who happened to be prefent.

After this sudden adjournment of the Court Mr. Cramahé went out of the room, and stopped ftopped on the outfide of it for a fhort time to fpeak with Monfieur de Lery and Mr. Finlay, two other members of the Council. But, upon feeing Mr. Du Calvet come out after him and endeavour to come up to him and fpeak to him, he broke off his converfation with those two gentlemen abruptly, and went away.

Mr. Du Calvet was fo furprifed and shocked at this behaviour of Mr. Cramahé, that, happening in his way from the Council-room to his lodging, to meet with Mr. George Alfop, another member of the Legislative Council, he could not help speaking to him of it. Mr. Alfop (who on many occasions has shewn himfelf a lover of law and liberty,) made answer, "That it did not much surprise him; " for that every thing that had been done of Iate in the Council had been fo new and ftrange that he could not underftand it." 66 And he added, "That the members of the 66 Council were extremely unwilling that any 66 of the decifions given in the province fhould " be carried by appeal to England, and " that they were determined to do all they " could to prevent it."

About an hour after this breaking up of the Council in this fudden manner, Mr. Du Calvet went to wait upon Mr. Cramahé at his houfe, and had a long conversation with him

him upon the fubject, in which Mr. Cramabé plainly told him, "that he was against his " making this appeal to the King in Council, " and that he was refolved not to receive the " fureties he offered to the court in order to " make it." Upon which Mr. Du Calvet, finding Mr. Cramahé, and others of the Council, fo averfe to his making this appeal from their judgement, thought it neceffary to have recourse to the Governour himself, though he knew that his Excellency did not usually chuse to meddle in this judicial businels of the Council. But in the prefent cafe he hoped he would interfere, in order to procure him an allowance of what was fo plainly his right, the liberty of appealing for justice to his Sovereign in Council, agreeably to the directions of the ordinance that had established the feveral Courts of Justice in the province, and the conditions upon which appeals might be made from them. And for this purpose he prefented a petition to General Haldimand, conceived, as he thought, in terms fufficiently respectful, and which had been previously perused and approved by Mr. Jenkins Wil-Jiams, who was at that time the Register of the Court of Appeals or Legislative Council, and had been on former occafions employed by Mr. Du Calvet as his Lawyer and Advocate, and who therefore might be fuppofed to be a good Judge of the style in which such a petition ought to be drawn. But, that the readers of

of this narrative may judge for themfelves of the ftyle and manner of expression used in this petition, and determine how far it deferved the harsh answer General Haldimand gave it, it shall be here inferted word for word. It was as follows.

A fon Excellence Messire Frédéric Haldimand, Ecuyer, Gouverneur en Chef de la province de Canada, Général des forces de sa Majesté Britannique, Ec.

Requête de Pierre Du Calvet. Le suppliant a l'honneur de représenter à vôtre Excellence ses justes plaintes. Son entière confiance en vôtre équité l'enhardit; et il ose espérer que, vû la légitimité de sa demande, il plaira à vôtre Excellence faire droit.

Le Suppliant ayant interjetté appel d'un jugement dans une cause entre lui suppliant et François Rybot de Londres pardevant sa trés gracieuse Majesté et son Conseil privé par une réquête présentée le 25 d'Octobre dernier à la Cour d'Appel de cette province, il sortit un ordre de la ditte Cour d'Appel le premier de ce mois, par lequel il sut ordonné que lui, suppliant, présenteroit les cautions, dont il entendoit se servir, le 22 du présent mois.

Y

Qu'en

Qu'en conformité à cet ordonné de la ditte cour, il se seroit transporté en cette ville, avec les cautions, à gros frais et peine, vû la difficulté des chemins.

Que son exactitude à remplir ce à quoi la ditte Cour d'Appel l'avoit soûmis, lui devient onéreuse, puisque, sans aucune formalité pré-alable; cette cour a été ajournée au 6 du prochain mois.

Qu'un retardement aussi considérable est pour lui, suppliant, une cause dommageable par les dépenses énormes que lui et ses cautions sont obligés de faire; lesquelles deviendront plus fortes, vû que la saison est trés avancée, et qu'il est probable qu'au six du prochain mois les chemins et les riviéres seront imprâticables; en outre par les affaires de chacun d'eux, qui demandent leur présence à Montréal.

Plus, le fuppliant a l'honneur de repréfenter à vôtre excellence, que, s'étant aussi rendu appellant d'un jugement de la Cour de Playdoyers communs de Montréal dans une cause entre hui, suppliant, et Brook Watson et Rashleigh de Londres, il auroit présenté, pour cautions du dit appel, le docteur Cazeneuve et Sigismond Dubuit, de Montréal, lesquels ont été reçus le 21^{eme} d' Qctobre dernier, et ont prêté serment.

Que sept jours aprés, en l'absence de lui, suppliant, les Juges de Montréal, nonobstant l'acceptation. ceptation précédente des cautions, les déclarérent non-recevables.

Pour mettre fin à tant de tracasseries, et clorre toute voye à mauvaise chicane, le suppliant avoit offert au Sieur Sanguinet, avocat des dits Watson et Reshleigh, de remettre entre ses mains, ou autres qu'il jugeroit à propos, pour double valeur en effets, suivant l'estimation d'experts. Son offre fut rejettée, et le suppliant remit aux dits Sieurs Cazeneuve et Du Buit pour la valeur du double, et même au-delà, de la somme que qui que ce soit pourroit répéter contre lui, suppliant.

Le suppliant prévoit que toutes les difficultés, qui naissent à chaque instant, ne tendent qu' à le priver du seul moyen qui lui reste suivant la loi, la Justice, ei l'Equité, qui est la voye d'appel.

Pourquoi, et fur les repréfentations cy-deffus, le fuppliant espére, fondé sur l'Equité de vôtre Excellence, qu'il lui plaira inter-poser son autorité et ordonner que les cautions cy-deffus dénommées, préfentées par lui, suppliant, pour cause d'appel entre lui et Rybot et Watson et Rashleigh, de Londres, seront reçues sans autre délai, ou ordonner que lui, suppliant, déposera entre les mains de telle ou telles personnes qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence de nommer à cet effet, une quantité d'effets équivalente, on pour double la somme portée parles dits jugements; en conséquence ordonner, qu'il sera surfis à l'exécution du juge-Y 2 ment ment de l'honorable Cour des playdoyers communs de Montréal.

Des propositions aussi claires ne peuvent laisser à vôtre Excellence aucun doute de la justice des prétensions du suppliant. Aussi espére-t'il qu'il sui plaira se servir de son autorité, afin que justice lui soit rendue : Et vôtre suppliant ne cessera de prier pour la prospérité de vôtre Excellence.

Pierre Du Calvet.

A Québec, Le 24 Nov. 1779.

This petition was presented to General Haldimand on the 24th of November, 1779: and about the fame time Mr. Du Calvet waited upon his Excellency no lefs than five different times, in hopes of an answer to it. The General received him civilly, and confeffed to him that he thought his cafe a very hard one, and that he wondered much that the Council, or Court of Appeals, after having on the 1st of that month (November, 1779) appointed the 22d as the day on which they would admit Mr. Du Calvet to give the good and fufficient fecurity to profecute his Appeal before the King in Council with effect, which was required of him, and after Mr. Du Calvet and his two fureties had, in confequence of fuch order, come up to Quebeck from

from Montreal, in that bad feafon for travelling, for the very purpose of giving this fecurity ;- I fay, General Haldimand confessed to Mr. Du Calvet that he wondered much, that, after all these previous steps of a contrary tendency, the Council should have refused to admit him to give this fecurity, and fhould have fo fuddenly adjourned themfelves to fo distant a day as the 6th of the following month of December, whereby he was obliged to continue in Quebeck, with his two fureties, for above a fortnight, at a great expence, and with great inconvenience to their affairs, by their absence from their respective homes. And from this declaration of the General, Mr. Du Calvet was induced to hope, that his Excellency would use his endeavours with the Council to prevail on them to admit the fecurity he offered for his appeal, and that immediately, (if the rules of the Council would admit of it,) without waiting till the 6th of the following month of December, 1779, to which Mr. Cramahé had fo haftily adjourned the Council

But in this hope Mr. Du Calvet was deceived. For the General, notwithstanding the civil reception he gave Mr. Du Calvet, and the sense he expressed of the harsh treatment he had met with, refused to interfere with the Council in his favour, and on the 3d of December, 1779, that is after a delay of nine days, days, fent him the following dry and fevere letter in anfwer to his petition.

Monfieur,

(1.1 S S

Je ne puis, ni ne dois, vous accorder ce que vous me demandez par vôtre placet du 24^{eme} du mois, dernier. Au reste Je vous conseille très fort de parler avec respect des tribunaux publics, comme de ceux qui y siégent.

Je suis, Monsieur,

Vôtre très humble, et très obéissant serviteur, Frédéric Haldimand.

If we compare this anfwer of General Haldimand with his preceeding civil behaviour to Mr. Du Calvet, and the declaration he had made of his furprize at the ftrange treatment he had received from the Council, it feems probable, that he muft have been perfwaded by his great advifer, Mr. Mabane, to decline interfering in Mr. Du Calvet's favour, and to return him the fevere anfwer juft now recited. Indeed it is almost impoffible fible to account for his behaviour in any other way.

On the 6th of December Mr. Du Calvet went again to the Council, or Court of Appeals, with Mr. Jofeph Cazeneuve and Mr. Sigifmund Dubuit, his two fureties, to give the fecurity required for his appeal. But the Council would not admit them for good and fufficient fecurities, becaufe they had not landed property in the province to the amount of twice the fum in queftion.

This was an objection which Mr. Du Calvet conceives to be in no degree warranted by the laws of the province, which require only that the fureties in an appeal, or other action, fhould be worth, and, if required to do fo, fhould fwear that they are worth, twice the fum in conteft in any kind of property, whether, landed or perfonal : and he is positive that many appeals to the King and Council had been allowed upon fureties who had no other than perfonal property, without the least difficulty or objection.

However, to remove this new objection (which feemed to be ftarted by fome of his enemics with a view to diftrefs him,) Mr. Du Calvet offered to transfer into the hands of fuch perfons as the Council, or Court of Appeals, peals, should think fit to appoint, houses at Montreal, and other property, to the amount of twice the sum in question, which should become chargeable with the debt and costs of the action, in case the King in Council should determine it against him.

This feemed likely to answer every fubstantial purpose of justice still better than the finding furcties to be bound for him who were poffeffed of landed property in the province; because by this means the requisite quantity of property would itfelf remain in the hands of respectable third persons, or trustees, chosen by the Court of Appeal itself, to answer the event of the appeal, without a poffibility of being alienated in the mean time, as might be the cafe with the landed property of any fureties who might have become bound for Mr. Du Calvet, according to the Council's requisition. But this offer of Mr. Du Calvet was refused by the Council, as well as his former offer of Mr. Cazeneuve and Du Buit for his furcties.

And here it must be observed, concerning Mr. Cazeneuve and Mr. Du Buit, that they were mentioned by name in Mr. Du Calvet's petition of the 25th of October, 1779, as being the perfons he meant to produce as his fureties for this appeal to the King in Council; and that the Court of Appeals did not then then make any objection to them on account of their want of landed property, but feemed to approve them, and to be willing to receive them, as fufficient fecurities for the purpofe, and accordingly made their order, abovementioned, of the 1ft of November, 1779, that Mr. Du Calvet fhould attend at Quebeck, with his furcties, to give the proper fecurities for his appeal, on the 22d of the fame month.

This order Mr. Du Calvet had confidered, at the time it was made, as in some degree an act of feverity towards him, inafmuch as it required him and his fureties to make a troublefome winter-journey from Montreal to Quebeck for this purpose, instead of being permitted to enter into these engagements before a Commissioner at Montreal, whom the Court of Appeals might have authorized to take these fecurities in that town, as they had done in divers other appeals of the fame kind both before and fince. But he had afterwards much more reason to complain of them, when, after his coming to Quebeck, with his two furcties, on the 22d of November, in obedience to their order, Mr. Cramahé refused to admit them to give fecurity, and adjourned the Court fuddenly to the 6th of December, and then, on the faid 6th of December, again politively refused to receive them.

Z

When

When Mr. Du Calvet found himfelf thus precluded, by this refolution of the Legislative Council of the province, from this right of appealing from their decision to his Majesty in Council, he submitted to his fate, and accepted of a propofal made him by Mr. Lees, the agent, or reprefentative, of Mr. Rybot in this action, to pay the money in question, to wit, 21221.6s. and 5d. sterling, in two equal portions, in the course of the months of September, in the two following years 1780 and 1781, that is, 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. in the course of September, 1780, and 10611. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. in the course of September, 1781; but without any interest upon the faid fums, and without any cofts of fuit. And Mr. Du Calvet further confented, that, if Mr. Lees could find an opportunity of felling the goods, or merchandizes, then in Mr. Du Calvet's ware-houses, for a profit not more than 10 per cent. lefs than the cuftomary profit made in the province by the fale of the fame forts of goods, he should be at liberty to fell the faid merchandizes as foon as he pleafed, and thereby pay himfelf the faid fumof 21221. 6s. and 5d. or a part thereof, before the faid terms of payment then agreed upon. And in cafe Mr. Du Calvet failed in performing the conditions of this agreement, Mr. Lees was to be at liberty to take out the execution upon the judgment that had been given

given against him, and Mr. Du Calvet relinquished his right of appealing from it.

This agreement was reduced to writing in the French language, and figned by Mr. John Lees and Mr. Du Calvet, in the presence of the Legislative Council. Mr. Lees at the fame time agreed, in the presence of the faid Council, to deliver up to Mr. Du Calvet, in the courfe of a few days, all the bills of exchange and promiffory notes which Mr. Du Calvethad formerly drawn in favour of Mr. Rybot, and which were the foundation of this demand of Mr. Rybot, and of the judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, which had been confirmed by the Council, or Court of Appeals, at Quebeck, and from which Mr. Du Calvet had wished to appeal to the King in Council. But this engagement of Mr. Lees was not inferted in the written agreement above-mentioned, becaufe the members of the Council thought it a thing of course, and too plain to need being specifically engaged for in that agreement, and therefore perfuaded Mr. Du Calvet to fign the agreement without it, though he had defired to have a claufe added to the agreement for the fake of removing all doubt about it. Mr. Du Calvet has fince had reason to be forry that such a clause was not inferted in the faid agreement as it had been in the award that had been made against him by the arbitrators at Montreal, and which had Z 2

had been confirmed by the Court of Common-Pleas there, and afterwards by the Council of the province, or Court of Appeals, the laft claufe of which award was in the words following.

« Nous prononçons et ordonnons, Que le dit Jean Lees délivrera au dit Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, toutes et chacune des Lettres de Change, Promesses, ou autres Suretés, qu'il peut avoir en possession, données on accordées par le dit Pierre Du Calvet au dit François Rybot, ou à toute autre personne pour son compte; et de plus, qu'il lui paffera obligation, conjointement avec quatre bonnes et suffisantes cautions, qui devront être approuvées par la ditte Cour des Playdoyers Communs, pour la somme pénale de quatre mille livres, de garantir de tout trouble et indemniser le dit Pierre Du Calvet de et contre toute réclamation, demande, on compte quelconque, du au dit François Rybot, pour, on en vertu de, aucun billet, promesse, on sureté, qui pourroient n'être pas entre les mains du dit Jean Lees, on qui pourroient être restées, on ecartées, on transportées à ancune autre personne quelconque; de façon à garantir pleinement et indemniser le dit Pierre Du Calvet, et ses héritiers, jusqu' à ce que le statut de prescription les aura rendus nuls, tant en Europe que dans cette province : et qu' aprés les dittes parties se donneroint quittance générale réciproquement, l'un à l'autre, de toute prétention et demande quelconque.

After

After this agreement of December the 6th, 1779, Mr. Du Calvet refolved to comply with the terms of it in the most punctual manner possible, notwithstanding the hardship he had undergone in having been forced to enter into it by the refusal of the Court of Appeals to allow his appeal to the King in Council, in the manner that has been mentioned.

Accordingly, in the latter part of September in the following year, 1780, when the first payment of 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$ was to be made to Mr. Rybot, or to Mr. Lees, on Mr. Rybot's account, Mr. Du Calvet (being then at Quebeck on account of his other lawfuit with Watfon and Rashleigh, which he removed by appeal from the provincial Courts of Justice before his Majesty in Council) went to Mr. Lees at his house at Quebeck, and told him, "That, he was ready to make him " the first payment of the money due to Mr. " Rybot in confequence of the agreement of " the 6th of December, 1779, if he, Mr. " Lees, would, (as he had promifed to do,) " deliver up to him the bills of exchange " and promiffory notes which he had for-" merly drawn in Mr. Rybot's favour." Mr. Lees made anfwer, "that the time for ma-" king this payment was not yet come, it " being only the 26th of September, and the " agreement having allowed the whole month " of September for making this first pay-" ment." Mr. Du Calvet replied, " That "he

" he was not defirous of delaying the pay-" ment for those few days of the month that " were yet to come; but had rather pay the money, or give a bill of exchange for the 66 money, immediately, if Mr. Lees would 66 deliver him up the notes." To this Mr. 66 Lees faid, "That he had not got all the notes " by him, but that fome of them were in the hands of his lawyer; and that he was 66 " just at that time too busy to look out those he had by him : but that, if Mr. Du Cal-66 " vet would put the bill of exchange he was " to give him by way of payment of this first fum of 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$, into the hands 66 of his (Mr. Du Calvet's) lawyer, he would, .. " in the mean time, get the bills and notes " together, and deliver them up to Mr. Du " Calvet's lawyer at the fame time as he " fhould receive from the faid lawyer the new bill of Exchange for 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. 66 which Mr. Du Calvet was to draw by way 66 of payment of the faid fum." Accordingly 66 Mr. Du Calvet immediately wrote the following letter to Mr. Ruffell, his lawyer, at Quebeck, to authorize him to deliver the bill of exchange in question, for 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. to Mr. Lees, upon the conditions, and in the manner, Mr. Lees had mentioned.

sd ..

A Québec,

[183]

A Québec, le 26 de Sept. 1780.

Monfieur,

Vous trouverez ci-joint, compris dans le mémoire fourni à messieurs les arbitres entre le Sieur Rybot et moi, la liste des billets que le dit Sieur devoit me remettre, montant à 64411. 4s. 10d. sterling, et aussi la copie de l'accord passé en Cour d'Appel entre son procureur sondé, le Sieur Jean Lees, junior, et moi, par lequel vous verrez qu'il n'y est fait aucune mention de la remise des dits billets et traittes.

Il faut vous faire part que l'on ne comprit pas la remise de ces pièces dans la convention, parce que le Sieur Lees s'engagea en présence de Messieurs Jean Collins et François L'Evelque et Cugnet, fils, de me les remettre dans peu de jours. Je les lui ai souvent demandées, sans qu'il ait rempli sa promesse. Et, comme je veux remplir mes conditions, je vous remets, cy-inclus, une traitte de ce jour à trente jours de vue, de Monsieur Jaques Curchod fur Messieurs Fermin, Dastel, et compagnie, pour la somme de 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. sterling, tirée à mon ordre et par moi endossée en blanc, que je vous prie de donner au dit Sieur - Lees aprés qu'il vous aura remis les billets et traittes cy-dessus mentionnés, montant à la somme de 64411. 4s. 10d. et non autrement. Ainfi dans le cas que le Sieur Lees refusat de vous remettre la totalité totalité des dits billets et traittes, vous ne lui donnerez point la Lettre de Change sur Londres. Et dans le cas que le Sieur Lees voulut se prévaloir de ce que cette clause n'est point comprise dans la convention régistrée à la Cour d'Appel, vous aurez la bonté de vous opposer à ce qu'aucune exécution ne soit lâchée hors de la Cour d'Appel contre moi; et appellerez Messieurs Collins, L'Evesque, et Cugnet à témoin, comme quoi il s'étoit obligé devant eux de me faire la remise des dittes pièces sous peu de jours. Et, au besoin, vous pourrez ensiler la présente en cour, pour empêcher toute furprise de procédure.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, Ec.

Pierre Du Calvet.

In purfuance of this letter from Mr. Du Calvet, Mr. Ruffell went, on the 28th of September, 1780, to Mr. Lees, to acquaint him that he was ready to deliver him Mr. Du Calvet's bill of exchange upon London for the aforefaid fum of 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. upon his delivering up the other bills of exchange and promiffory notes of Mr. Du Calvet in favour of Mr. Rybot, which had been the fubject of the action between them. Mr. Lees acknowledged that he had a great number of bills and notes that were to be given up to Mr. Du Calvet; but still he declined giving them up to

[185] .

to Mr. Ruffell, becaufe he did not produce a power of attorney from Mr. Du Calvet to authorize him to receive them. And Mr. Ruffell, in confequence of this refufal on the part of Mr. Lees, refufed, on his fide, to deliver him Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange on London for 1061/. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. agreeably to Mr. Du Calvet's direction to him in the letter above-recited.

In the mean while Mr. Du Calvet was arrested by Captain Laws on the 27th of September, 1780, and brought up, a prisoner, to Quebeck, and carried in the same capacity on board the *Canceaux* on the 29th of the fame month.

In a few days after his being fo arrefted and confined, Mr. Lees obtained Governour Haldimand's leave to go to him, on board the Canceaux, to endeavour to prevail on him to give his lawyer, Mr. Ruffell, directions to deliver him the faid bill of exchange on London for 10611. 3s. 21d. Mr. Du Calvet infifted at first, (as he had done before) that Mr. Lees should at the fame time deliver up to himfelf, or Mr. Ruffell, his lawyer, all the bills of exchange and promisfory notes, in favour of Mr. Rybot, above-mentioned; but upon Mr. Lees'affuring him that they were not all in his poffeffion, and that he would deliver up to Mr. Ruffellall those that were so, and would take care that Aa all

all the reft fhould be likewife delivered up before the fecond payment of 106tl. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d.$ fterling, which was to be made in September, 1781, he wrote another letter to Mr. Ruffell to authorize him to deliver the faid bill of exchange for 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d.$ to Mr. Lees, upon his delivering up those bills and notes, which he acknowledged to be in his possefil of the whole fum of 6441l.4000l. fterling, of the whole fum of 6441l.45. and 10d. to which they amounted all together. And this was accordingly done. Mr. Lees delivered up to Mr. Ruffell Mr. Du Calvet's bills and notes to the amount of about 4000l. fterling; and Mr. Ruffell delivered to Mr. Lees Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange upon London for 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d.$

Things remained in this condition till the following year 1781, when the fecond payment of 1061*l*. 35. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. was appointed to be made by Mr. Du Calvet, in the courfe of the month of September. Mr. Du Calvet, it must be remembered, continued all this while a prifoner in the convent of Recollet Monks at Quebeck; and his commercial and other pecuniary affairs were therefore of neceffity in confusion. Nevertheles he would have made this fecond payment at the time appointed, if Mr. Lees, the agent of Mr. Rybot, had complied with the condition of the agreement on his part, which was to deli-

ver

ver up to him the remainder of the bills of exchange and promiffory notes he had formerly made to Mr. Rybot. Thefe bills and notes had amounted all together to the fum of 6441l. 4s. and 10d. fterling; and Mr. Lees had delivered up to Mr. Ruffell, (the lawyer employed by Mr. Du Calvet at Quebeck,) as many of them as amounted to about 4000l. fterling, in the month of October of the former year, 1780, when Mr. Ruffell put into his hands Mr. Du Calvet's new bill of exchange for 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. in favour of Mr. Rybot.

There remained therefore a further quantity of those other bills of exchange and promiffory notes of Mr. Du Calvet, to the amount of about 24411. which were to be delivered up to him in September, 1781, upon his making the fecond and last payment of 1061*l*. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. in purfuance of the agreement of December the 6th, 1779. But these bills and notes Mr. Lees had not procured from Mr. Rybot, notwithstanding almost two years had elapsed from the time of the faid agreement. And therefore, when he applied to Mr. Du Calvet in his confinement at the Recollet convent in the beginning of the month of October, 1781, for this fecond payment, Mr. Du Calvet refused to make it. till these bills and notes were delivered up. And, left Mr. Lees should take advantage of A 22 this

this refufal to fue out execution in the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province, against him for this remaining fum of 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. fterling, Mr. Du Calvet directed Mr. Ruffell, his Lawyer, to prefent a petition to the Court, "in which all the preceeding steps " in the course of the action were recapitu-" lated, and particularly the agreement made " between the parties on the 6th of December, 1779, and the verbal promife made 26 " by Mr. Lees at the time of the faid agreement, in the hearing of Mr. L'Evelque, Mr. Collins, and Mr. Cugnet, that he .. would deliver up to Mr. Du Calvet his old 26 bills of exchange and promiffory notes to Mr. Rybot, in the fpace of a few days; " and, laftly, stating the refusal of Mr. Lees 65 to fulfil this promife with respect to fo many of these bills and notes as amounted ... to about 24411. and that this refufal was 46 f the ground of Mr. Du Calvet's declining the payment of the remaining fum of 1061l. 65 66 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. which was to have been paid, 66 according to the faid agreement, in the 66 course of September, 1781, and decla-65 ring that he, or his friends, were ready and willing to make this latter payment as " foon as Mr. Lees would deliver up to him " the faid bills and notes according to his " promise: and, thereupon, praying, that " the Court would not permit Mr. Lees to take out execution against him for the " faid ⁴⁴ faid remaining fum 1061/. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. ⁴⁴ fterling, till Mr. Lees fhould first have ⁴⁴ delivered up to him the faid remaining bills ⁴⁴ and notes to the amount of about 2441/. ⁴⁴ and Mr. Du Calvet should, nevertheles, ⁴⁵ have refused to make him the faid second ⁴⁶ payment of 1061/. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. according ⁴⁶ to the aforefaid agreement.⁴⁷

This petition was prefented to the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province, in the beginning, or middle, of the month of October, 1781, while Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (who left the province on his return to England in the latter part of the fame month of October, 1781,) continued to prefide in it. And the truth and reafonableness of what was alledged in it feemed (as Mr. Du Calvet has been informed) to make a confiderable impression on the minds of many of the Counfellors. And Mr. Cramahé, in particular, expressed his furprize at hearing that Mr. Lees had not yet delivered up those old bills and notes, in a very ftrong manner. "What ! faid he, are " not those bills and notes delivered up yet? "Well; from this moment I will have no " hand in any proceeding in this bufinefs " against Mr. Du Calvet. And I am glad " that my voyage to England will prevent " my being folicited to meddle any further " in it."

Accor-

Accordingly nothing was done by the Court against Mr. Du Calvet while Mr. Cramahé continued in the province. But on the 25th of the faid month of October, 1781, both Mr. Cramahé and Mr. Lees quitted the province, and fet fail for England, where they afterwards arrived. And Mr. Lees left the management of his affairs in Canada to a Mr. Davison, who was his partner. This Mr. Davison was a very particular friend of Mr. Mabane, the Judge of the Common-Pleas at Quebeck; fo much fo, that he lodged at Mr. Mabane's houfe, instead of living with his partner, Mr. Lees. And by his behaviour to Mr. Du Calvet a few months after the departure of Mr. Lees from the province, it should feem that he had imbibed fome of Mr. Mabane's rancour against Mr. Du Calvet, or, at least, he became the instrument of gratifying it. For, notwithstanding the aforefaid petition of Mr. Du Calvet to the Court of Appeals, (which feemed, at the time of prefenting it, to have made fuch an imprefiion in his favour,) Mr. Davison, in the beginning of the following month of January, 1782, made an application to the Court, as Mr. Rybot's agent, or reprefentative, to grant him an ex-ecution against Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands for the fum of 1061/. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. fterling, which yet remained to be paid by Mr. Du Calvet. Upon this application, the Court made an order that Mr. Du Calvet fhould

fhould be fummoned to attend the Court on Tuesday the 8th of January, 1782, and shew cause why execution should not be granted against him for the sum of 1061l. 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. sterling, which he ought to have paid in the preceeding month of September, 1781.

This order was ferved upon Mr. Du Calvet in his confinement in the convent of Recollet Monks on Thursday, the 3d of January, 1782, by Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Martial of the army, by whom Mr. Du Calvet had been conducted in December, 1780, from the military prifon at Quebeck, to the faid convent of Recollets, and under whofe care and fuper-intendance all the perfons that were confined by military authority in any place within the town of Quebeck, as well as in the military prifon, of which he was the keeper, were placed by the Governour. And on the Sunday following, the 6th of January, 1782, he was ferved by the fame perfon with a fecond order of the like purport, directing him to appear in Court for the purpole aforefaid on the very next day, Monday, the 7th of January, inflead of Tuesday, the 8th of January.

The reafon of this change of the day of his appearance, (which feems to have been a very ftrange and irregular proceeding,) Mr. Du Calvet is not acquainted with. However, when

when he was thus informed that the Council required him to appear before them, he told Mr. Prenties that he would go thither, weak and ill as he was, and would endeavour to convince the Council of the injustice of granting Mr. Davison the execution he defired. But he was greatly furprized when Mr. Pren-ties told him, "that, notwithftanding those " two fummonfes, he could not permit him " to go out of his place of imprisonment, having received no orders for that pur-" pose." He thereupon wrote a note to his lawyer, Mr. Ruffell, to defire him to appear for him before the Court of Appeals on the next day, Monday, the 7th of January, 1782, and shew cause for him against Mr. Davison's application : which Mr. Ruffell accordingly did; but without fuccefs. For the Court, with General Haldimand at it's head, granted the writ of execution which Mr. Davison applied for, notwithstanding every thing that Mr. Ruffell could urge to the contrary.

This did not, however, pafs unanimoufly: for Mr. L'Everque, (who has been to often mentioned in this narrative,) declared, " that " he thought it a very hard and unjuft " proceeding, as Mr. Lees had not yet deli-" vered up the old bills of exchange and pro-" miffory notes to Mr. Du Calvet, accor-" ding to his promife, and therefore that he " would " would not join in it;" and fome other members of the Council intimated a difapprobation of it, but did not venture to exprefs it plainly: and even General Haldimand feemed at first to be staggered by fome of the reafons alledged in Mr. Du Calvet's favour by Mr. Ruffell; but, upon Mr. Mabane's expression himself strongly for granting Mr. Davison's request, and awarding the writ of execution, General Haldimand complied with his advice, and the rest of the Council joined with them, excepting only Mr. L'Evesque, who, when he found that he could not prevent it, quitted his feat at the Council-table, that he might not have any concern in it.

And here it will be proper to obferve, that this was the only inftance of General Haldimand's fitting in the Legiflative Council, as a Court of Appeals, from the 25th of October, 1781, when Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, (who had been ufed to prefide in that Court,) quitted the province to go to England, to the end of the month of June, 1782, when Captain Henry Hamilton, (who was appointed Lieutenant-Governour of the province in the room of Mr. Cramahé,) arrived in it.

In this interval of time there were feveral appeals from the Courts of Common-Pleas at B b Quebeck

Quebeck and Montreal, (befides the aforefaid bufiness of Mr. Du Calvet,) that continued in a state of fuspence, and were waiting for a decifion : but no Court of Appeals was held to decide them, on account of the absence of the Lieutenant-Governour; it being either ordained by the Provincial ordinances (that established the Courts of Justice in the province, after the complete and fudden overturning of all the old jurifdictions in it by the Quebeck act in 1775,) or being, at least, fupposed to be the Constitution of the Legiflative Council, when acting as a Court of Appeal, that it could not fit, without the prefence of either the Governour, or the Lieutenant-Governour, or the Chief Juffice of the province, to prefide over it.

The Chief Justice of the province, Mr. Livius, has been in England or Ireland (to the great mortification of the inhabitants of the province of Quebeck, who longed for his return, and for the protection which they hoped his prefence would have afforded to their liberties) ever fince General Haldimand's appointment to the Government of the province. And, while Mr. Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, continued in the province, that is, till October the 25th, 1781, General Haldimand devolved upon him this duty of prefiding over the Council of the province in their judicial character of a Court of Appeals; and afterwards, wards, upon the arrival of Captain Hamilton in the province, as fuccessor to Mr. Cramahé in the faid office of Lieutenant-Governour, (which happened in June, 1782,) he in like manner devolved the fame duty upon him. And in the interval between the departure of Mr. Cramahé, and the arrival of Captain Hamilton, no Courts of Appeal were held at all, except in the fingle cafe above mentioned of Mr. Rybot's action against Mr. Du Calvet, and for the purpose of granting the above-mentioned Mr. Davison, (the partner of Mr. Lees, and agent of Mr. Rybot,) a writ of execution to authorize him to raife the faid fum of 10611. 3s. and 21d. sterling, by the feizure and fale of Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands: though at the fame time there were many other appeals lodged in the Court, which were waiting for a decifion.

The writ of execution accordingly iffued to Mr. Gray, the Sheriff of the diffrict of Montreal, in which Mr. Du Calvet's goods and lands lay; and it was figned by General Haldimand, as Prefident of the Court. But, as the ordinances of the province direct, that no lands fhall be fold by writs of execution for the payment of debts till after the expiration of four months from the time of their being put up to fale by a publick advertifement, Mr. Du Calvet had time to apply to his friends to affift him to raife the money and pay it to Mr. B b 2 Davifon, Davison before such fale of his lands could take effect. And here his good friend Mr. L'Evefque came again to his affistance, and, with the help of 500l. Hallifax currency, or 450l. sterling, which Mr. Du Chesnay, the Seignior of Beauport near Quebeck, freely offered to lend Mr. Du Calvet on this occasion, and which Mr. Du Calvet accepted, paid Mr. Davison the whole sum of 1061l, 3s. and $2\frac{1}{2}d$. that was awarded to him.

This Mr. Du Chefnav is one of the most respectable gentlemen in the province of Quebeck, both in point of fortune and character, being pofiessed, not only of the valuable seigniory of Beauport, at the diftance of four miles from Quebeck, but of other confiderable landed property in different parts of the province, and likewife of a confiderable perfonal estate. But he had no acquaintance at that time with Mr. Du Calvet. His offer, therefore, of affifting him on this occasion was the mere effect of his compassion for his fituation, and his indignation at the cruel and unmerited treatment he had met with. He faw that his liberty had been long ago taken from him without any known, or probable, caufe, and that his health had been greatly impaired by the length and unneceflary hardship of his im-prisonment; and he now perceived that his enemies were likely to bring about the ruin of his fortune alfo, by caufing his effects and lands

lands to be fold by Auction, by virtue of a writ of execution, at a time when it was not likely they would go for half their value. He offered, therefore, to affift in protecting his fortune againft his enemies, though he could not afford any protection to his perfon againft the unjuft imprifonment he was fuffering under the violence of an affumed military authority that was warranted neither by the laws of England nor those of the province. His offer was made in a letter to Mr. Du Calvet, dated on the 8th of February, 1782, about a month after the writ of execution had been awarded againft him, which was as follows.

A Monsieur Du Calvet, Ecuyer, à Québec.

A Beauport, ce 8 Fevrier, 1782.

Monsieur,

Monsheur Panet, Juge, m'a dit que les personnes qui avoient fait saisir vos biens, profitant de vos malbeurs, vous traitoient avec beaucoup de dureté; — Que Monsheur L'Evesque leur avoit proposé six cents livres comptant, s'ils vouloient vous attendre pour le reste à ce ce printemps: ce qu'ils n'avoient pas voulu accepter qu'à des termes très extra-ordinaires.

Monsieur, quoique je n'ai pas l'honneur de vous connoître particuliérement, vôtre naissance et vôtre situation me suffisent pour désirer de vous rendre service. 'Je vous offre en conséquence, pour le temps que vous voudrez, les cinq cents livres qui vous manquent, et plus, s'il vous le faut, avec le seul intérêt; me flattant que vous ne me refuserez pas les suretés convenables : vôtre délicatesse m' est aussi trop connue pour n'être pas assuré que vous me les donnerez.

Si cela peut vous faciliter, je vous prie de m'en donner avis; étant déterminé d'arrêter ma spéculation de bled pour vous être utile : ce que je vous prie de mettre à l'épreuve.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec autant de considération que d'estime,

Monsieur,

Figer Party

Vôtre très humble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Juchereau Du Chefnay.

By this generous offer of Mr. Du Chefnay, and the friendly affiftance of Mr. L'Evefque, Mr. Du Calvet difcharged the remaining fum of 10611. 3s. $2\frac{1}{2}d$. that was due to Mr. Rybot, according to the agreement of the 6th of December, 1779, and avoided the neceffity of having his lands in the diftrict of Montreal feized and fold by public auction, and for a fmall part of their value, by virtue of the faid writ of execution. But he has not, to this hour, had the remainder of his old bills of exchange and promiffory notes to Mr. Rybot, (which amounted to about 2441*l*. fterling) delivered up to him, as Mr. Lees had promifed him he fhould have in the courfe of a few days after figning that agreement.

And, though the injury his fortune had received by the proceedings of the courts of juffice in the province, (that is, of the Court of Common-Pleas at Montreal, and the Court of Appeals, or Council of the province,) which have been above related, was not *quite* fo great as it would have been if the friendship of Mr. L'Evesque, and the generofity of Mr. Du Chesnay had not intervened to prevent the fale of his landed property by means of the faid writ of execution, it yet has been greater than will readily be conceived. For at the time of his being arrested by Captain Laws in September, ber, 1780, he had goods and merchandizes in his warehouses at Montreal to the value of more than 6400/. sterling, according to the prices they might then have been fold for; namely,

1^{ft}. 1200 minots, or French bushels, of falt, which were at that time worth 12s. and 6d. Halifax currency, per minot, which makes the fum of 750l. Halifax currency, or 675l. sterling.

2^{dly}. 1628 minots, or French bushels, of flour, which at that time might have been fold for half a guinea per minot, making the fum of 814 guineas, or 854*l*. 14s. sterling.

And 3^{dly}. Other goods and merchandizes alfo at that time in his warehoufes at Montreal, of the value of 5525/. Halifax currency, or 4972/ 10s. fterling; which, added to the two former fums of 675/. and 854/. 14s. fterling, makes the fum of 6402/. 4s. fterling.

These goods were, upon his being arrested and imprisoned in September, 1780, in the manner above-related, partly stolen and plundered, for want of his presence to take care of them; (none of his friends daring at that time to exert themselves even in the defence defense of his property, for fear of becoming obnoxious to the refentment of the Government, and being imprisoned themselves in the fame manner as he had been, upon fome fuspicion, or pretence of a fuspicion, of favouring the revolted Americans. So great was the terrour that was then spread throughout the province by the arbitrary and violent proceedings of the Governour; as will appear presently from some letters, or extracts of letters, written at this time by men of the most respectable character in the province.

And the other part of these goods and merchandizes, which were not so plundered, sunk afterwards very much in their value by the importation of great quantities of the like goods into the province, and other such casual events, and were fold from time to time, by publick auction, by his friend Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, of Montreal, and Mr. L'Evesque above-mentioned, by Mr. Du Calvet's direction, for his use during his imprisonment, and to enable him to make the first payment above-mentioned of 1061l. 3s. $2\frac{1}{2}d$. Sterling, to Mr. Lees in October, 1780, and to pay Mr. L'Evesque fome part of what he had advanced for Mr. Du Calvet towards paying the second start to Mr. Davison, (the partner of Mr. Lees,) C c in in the fpring of the year 1782. And the whole fum ariting from the fale of all thefe goods (after the aforefaid plunder of a part of them) amounted to only 2000/. Halifax currency, or 1800/. fterling; though, (as has been already obferved) the value of them in September, 1780, (before any part of them had been ftolen) was above 6400/. fterling. So that Mr. Du Calvet's imprifonment occafioned him to lofe upon thefe goods no lefs a fum than 3600/. fterling.

It has been obferved that, when Mr. Du Calvet was arrefted by Captain Laws in September, 1780, his warehoufes were plundered of a confiderable part of the merchandizes then contained. This was in part owing to a fudden and violent illnefs with which Mrs. La Prife, his houfe-keeper, (who had the care of them,) was feized a few days after the faid arreft, and which continued feveral months.

During this time his fervants were under no controul, and did what they pleafed in the houfe, and were encouraged by the fervants of other perfons in the town of Montreal to be indifferent about the prefervation of their mafter's property, becaufe, as those fervants affured them, and as was ftrongly reported at that time by Mr. Du Calvet's enemies at Montreal, there was no probability bility that Mr. Du Calvet would ever be permitted to be out of prifon again and to take poffetiion of his house.

The damage which Mr. Du Calvet's houfe and goods vifibly fuffered in the courfe of the two or three first months of his imprifonment, excited the indignation and compassion of many of the inhabitants of Montreal; and some of them, who had occasion to go to Quebeck about that time, mentioned the matter, with proper expressions of furprize and forrow, to their friends at Quebeck, and more particularly to Mr. Du Calvet's good friend above-mentioned, Mr. L'Evesque, of Quebeck.

Mr. L'Evelque, upon this news, immediately wrote to Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, of Montreal, (Mr. Du Calvet's best friend there, and who was god-father to his only child) to defire him to interpose for the prefervation of Mr. Du Calvet's house and property in the best manner he could, and as speedily as possible.

Mr. Du Mas had hitherto been afraid to take the leaft ftep in this bufinefs, and had never once fet his foot in Mr. Du Calvet's houfe fince his imprifonment, nor even ventured to pay a vifit to his friend Mr. Jourdain of Montreal, who lived near Mr. Cc 2 Du Du Calvet in that town, for fear of being represented in a bad light to the Governour by the mifchief-making fpies and informers that abounded in the province, and of being treated himfelf in the fame manner as Mr. Du Calvet. And, when he received this letter from Mr. L'Evefque exhorting him to undertake this friendly office of fuperintending Mr. Du Calvet's property, he did not dare to engage in it without first obtaining General Haldimand's express permiffion fo to do. He therefore immediately wrote the two following letters, the one to Mr. L'Evefque, and the other to General Haldimand, which he inclosed in the former and left unsealed for Mr. L'Evesque's perusal and opinion; defiring Mr. L'Everque, in cafe he approved of the letter, and not otherwife, to feal it, and direct it, and prefent it to General Haldimand. The Letter to Mr. L'Evelque was as follows :

A Monsteur L'Evesque à Québec.

Montréal, le 27 Décembre, 1780.

Monsieur,

Monsteur Du Calvet doit être toûjours perfuadé que je suis son ami. S'il en a douté, et et s'il en doute encore, il ne me rend certainement pas justice. Les circonstances du temps n'ont rien diminué de mon amitié pour lui : elles n'ont fait seulement que nous eloigner, sans nous désunir.

J'ai pensé plus d'une fois à sa triste situation; et je vous dirai que j'ai mis plus d'une fois la main à la plume pour faire une application à son Excellence, et lui exposer le mauvais état cù je crois que les affaires de nôtre ami sont depuis sa détention. Mais j'ai toujours craint qu' une pareille démarche, quoique très juste dans son principe, n'attachât sur moi les yeux des délateurs et de ceux qui trouvent du crime même dans les meilleures actions. Nous n'aimons point qu'on nous épie, et encore moins à y donner le moindre sujet.

La manière avec laquelle vous me parlez, m' enhardit au point que j'ai fait une mauvaise lettre pour son Excellence. Je l'appelle mauvaise par sa diction : car d'ailleurs je crois le metif très loüable. Vous en serez le porteur, si vous l'approuvez. La manière dont elle sera reçue, lévera touts les obstacles, cu les laissera subsister. S'ils sont levés, pour lors vous me verrez rendre réellement à Monsieur Du Calvet touts les services qu'il doit attendre de mon inclination à l'obliger. Je connois le terrain : il faut l'applanir avant que j'agisse. Si j'avois le plaisir d'être avec vous

[206]

vous un moment, je crois que je vous ferai convenir que ma démarche est tout-à-fait à ja place. Argus avoit cent yeux, et nos ennemis ont mille.

Adieu, jusqu'à vôtre réponse, que j'attendrai avec impatience, et suis, &c.

Du Mas Saint Martin.

P.S. Faites, je vous prie, mes fincères compliments à nôtre ami. Si vous jugez à propos de remettre, ou faire remettre, ma lettre à fon Excellence, vous aurez la complaifance d'y faire mettre l'adreffe, Ec.

The letter to General Haldimand, which was inclosed in the foregoing letter to Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, was as follows.

A son Excellence, le Général Haldimand, Gouverneur en Chef de la province de Québec, Sc.

Du 7 Décembre, 1780.

Monfieur,

Un de mes amis, homme d'une probité reconnie, m'engage à prendre connoissance des affaires affaires de Monsieur Du Calvet, conjointement avec lui. Tout ce qui regarde les malbeureux affecte l'humanité. J'ai une raison bien légitime pour empêcher, autant qu'il peut dépendre de moi, la degradation et dépérissement des biens de ce Monsieur. En tenant son fils sur les sonts de baptéme, je contractai l'obligation de lui servir de Pére, si jamais il en étoit privé. Et, malgré cette solemnelle obligation, je n'ai rien fait pour lui; et je me déclare ouvertement, que je ne ferai rien sans l'approbation de vôtre Excellence. Si elle juge à propos de m'honorer d'une réponse, elle doit être persuadée que je ne ferai que ce qu' elle me prefcrira.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, Sc.

Ð

Du Mas Saint Martin.

This letter was delivered to General Haldimand by Mr. L'Evefque : and it produced a good effect. For, though the General did not condefcend to anfwer it, he gave directions to Mr Cramahé, the Lieutenant-Governour, to tell Mr. L'Evefque that he might inform Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin, " that the Governour confented to his un-" dertaking the care of Mr. Du Calvet's " property at Montreal." And Mr. Cramahé did, accordingly, give Mr. L'Evefque this this intimation by writing to him the following letter.

A Monsieur L'Evesque, à la Basse Ville.

A Québec, le 11 Décembre, 1780, une heure après midi.

Monfieur,

Monfieur le Général m'a fait écrire dans le moment par le Capitaine Mathews, son Secrétaire, qu'il n'avoit point d'objection, mais plûtôt souhaitoit, que Monsieur Du Mas Saint Martin se chargeât des affaires de Monsieur Du Calvet, et a désiré que je vous le fiss sçavoir; dont je m'acquitte par la présente.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec beaucoup d'estime et de considération,

Monsieur,

Vôtre très humble,

et très obéissant Serviteur,

H. T. Cramabé.

[208]

After the permiffion fo given by General Haldimand, Mr. Du Mas Saint Martin went to Mr. Du Calvet's houfe at Montreal, to examine the ftate of it, in the beginning of January, 1781; and he found every thing in great diforder and confusion, and great part of the furniture of it missing, and Mr. Du Calvet's only child, a boy of about fix years old, in a most ragged condition, without shoes or linnen, and in a weak state of health, arising from the hardships he had undergone by being deprived of the accommodations and conveniences which he had been used to while his father had been in the house.

Mr. Du Mas ordered the child to be properly clothed and fed under the direction of Mrs. La Prife, Mr. Du Calvet's houfe-keeper, and a few months after took him away from the houfe, and put him under the care of *Madame Du Mouchel*, of Montreal, a worthy and charitable lady of Mr. Du Calvet's acquaintance; and the child continued with her, and was properly attended to, during the whole remainder of Mr. Du Calvet's imprifonment, or till the 2d of May, 1783.

And, to prevent further depredations on the furniture, and goods of every kind, contained in the house, Mr. Du Mas, some D d months months afterwards, that is, about March, 1781, difmiffed all the fervants, and had the houfe fhut up and faftened in the ftrongeft manner poffible. But this care was not fufficient to protect it from further injuries: for it was more than once broke open in the night, notwithstanding the ftrength of it's faftenings, (the doors and outfide shutters being of iron) and robbed of some of the goods contained in it. And no profecution or discovery was ever made, or attempted to be made, by the magistrates, of the perfons who had been guilty of these robberies.

When Mr. Du Calvet returned to his houfe in May, 1783, he found that, out of ten beds that he had left in it compleatly furnifhed, when he had been laft there, in September, 1780, there was hardly bedding enough left to fit up a bed for himfelf to lie in, and not a fingle fheet fit for ufe, nor a fingle napkin, or handkerchief, or towell, or fhirt, (out of more than thirty dozen he had left there) or pair of flockings fit to wear, or tea-cup, or coffee-cup, fit to ufe. In fhort, he had, when he left the houfe in September, 1780, a flock of houfhold-furniture of every kind, linnen, and cloaths, that was worth at leaft 1500/. Halifax currency, or 1350/. fterling; and, when he returned to it in May, 1783, he found this flock fo far reduced as to be worth only 150/. HaliHalifax currency, or 135%. fterling: fo that his lofs in this article of houfhold furniture, linnen, and cloaths, (which is quite diffinct from the former lofs in the goods and merchandizes intended for fale, which have been above mentioned,) amounts to about 1215%. fterling. Of these loss, though not of the precise amount of them, the following certificate (which Mr. Du Calvet procured from feveral of his neighbours at Montreal) will afford an ample proof.

Nous, sous-signés, déclarons par ces préfentes à touts ceux qu'il appartiendra, qu'avant la détention, ou emprisonnement, de Monsheur Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, négotiant à Montréal, province de Québec, sa maison étoit très bien garnie en meubles, hardes à son usage et à sa famille, linge, lits garnis, batterie de cuisine, et de tout ce qui est généralement nécessaire dans une ménage. Ce qui, estimé à une juste valeur, formeroit une somme considérable.

Qu' aussitôt sa détention, plus des trois quarts de ces mêmes effets ont disparu, sans pouvoir en avoir aucune connoissance. Ce qui est une augmentation aux pertes immenses que sa ditte détention lui a occasionées.

A

[212]

A Montréal, le 4 Juillet, 1783.

Signé,

Du Mas Saint Martin, Cavilhe, J. Walker, Gamelin, Larthigue, Loüis Boullay, Samuel Roup, Jacques Viger, Joseph Papineau, Loüis Viger.

While the furniture, and other valuable contents, of Mr. Du Calvet's houfe were thus plundered and wasted during his imprisonment, and in confequence of it, his house itfelf, (which was a very valuable one, that he had himfelf built at the expence of not lefs than 4500l. sterling) was every day losing of its value, partly from the injury it received by the attempts that were made upon it, and partly from the want of the neceffary repairs which it would have received at the proper times if Mr. Du Calvet had been living in it. The damages arifing to Mr. Du Calvet from these causes have been estimated by skilful workmen (whom Mr. Du Calvet employed to examine and furvey the house in July, 1783, after his enlargement from prison) at the fum of 10905 French livres, or about 500%.

[213]

500%. sterling The certificate they have given him upon this fubject is as follows.

L'an mille, fept cents, quatre-vingts, trois, le quatorze Juillet, avant midi; à la réquifition de Monfieur Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer.

Nous, sous-signés, Antoine Janson, La Palme, et Jean Baptiste Cerate, Entre-preneurs de Maçonne;

Pierre Rofa et Amable Perrot, Maîtres Charpentiers;

Raimond Fabre et Pierre Marin, Maîtres Menuisiers;

Touts de la ville et faux-bourgs de Montréal, y demeurant;

Certifions à touts qu'il appartiendra, pour être transportés au domicile de Monsieur Du Calvet, sis en cette ville, près la chapelle Nôtre Dame de bon Secours, pour y connoître des dégats, dérangements, dommages, ou, plûtôt, ruine, faits en touts ses bâtiments durant le long espace de temps que le dit Sieur Du Calvet a été détenu prisonnier d'état à Québec.

Après

[214]

Après un mûr examen, la visite exacte de touts les départements de chaque bâtiment, du fond au comble:

Nous disons, au mieux de nôtre connoissance, et suivant, chacun, nos lumieres:

Premiérement, Que le dégat fait à la maçonne, faute de réparation en faison convenable, doit être estimé à la somme de quatre mille, cinq cents, livres, ou shelins anciens, estimation du cours d'à présent,

Livres 4500

Secondement, Pour ce qui est des charpentes, platsonds, soliveaux, et couvertures en bardeaux; le tout actuellement écroulé: la fourniture des cloux comprise: nous estimons ce dommage à quatre mille, six cents livres, ou shelins, 4600

Troisiémement, enfin, pour ce qui concerne la menuiserie, les couvertures faites en planches et madriers embouffetés, les planchers, et autres réparations de menuiserie : Nous en évaluons le dommage à la somme de dix-huit cents, cinq livres, ou shelins, —

Dommage géréral

1805

Ce

Ce que nous, sous-signés, certifions, en nos ames et consciences, véritable.

En foi de quoi nous avons donné ces préfentes pour fervir et valoir ce que de raifon; et les avons signées à Montréal les jour et an susaits, à l'exception du dit Amable Perrot et du dit Pierre Rosa, qui ont fait leurs marques ordinaires, déclarant ne seavoir signer, réquisition et lecture faite.

> Antoine Janfon, La Palme, Baptiste Cerate, Sa Pierre + Rosa, Marque. Sa Amable + Perrot, Marque. Raimond Fabre, Pierre Marin.

But, to return from these damages, arising to Mr. Du Calvet's property from his long imprisonment, to the imprisonment itself, Mr. Du Calvet, finding that all his applications to General Haldimand for relief from his unhappy fituation, by either bringing him to a trial; or permitting him to find fureties for his good behaviour, with bonds of his own to any amount; or by taking all his goods and and merchandizes, and even his landed eftates, into the poffeffion of the crown, as a fecurity for his good behaviour, allowing him only a reasonable part of the yearly produce of them for his maintenance; or by permitting him to go England, where it would be out of his power to affift the revolted Americans in any attempt against the province of Quebeck, if he had been inclined to do fo; or even by fending him to England, as a prifoner, if his Excellency should fo think fit ;-I fay, finding all these proposals rejected, and that there was no appearance of his being releafed from his imprisonment by the justice, or humanity, of General Haldimand, Mr. Du Calvet refolved to apply for redrefs to his Majefty's Ministers of State in England, by whom (from all that he had hear'd of the great regard paid to the prefervation of perfo-nal liberty in England both by the laws and the practice in pursuance of them,) he thought it was almost impossible that his complaints should not be attended to.

For this purpose he dispatched Mr. Lewis Jussion, a young man of Montreal, (whose fister he had married,) to England in the month of October, 1781, who arrived there in the December following, after being shipwrecked on the coast, and escaping with difficulty to land with only four other perfons, out of about fifty, that were on board the vessel

veffel when it was loft. Mr. Juffome went immediately to London, and waited on Lord George Germaine the Secretary of State for America, (now Lord Viscount Sackville) to acquaint him with the treatment which Mr. Du Calvet had received from General Haldimand, and the endeavours that had been used by himself and his friends to obtain his liberty; to wit, by defiring that he might have a trial for any crime that they fupposed he might have been guilty of; or, in cafe that was not judged convenient, by offering to become bound to his Majefty in any fum. of money for his good and peaceable behaviour; or by furrendering up into the hands of Government his whole property, real as well as perfonal, to answer for his conduct during the remainder of the war, if that should be judged neceffary; or by any other expedient that Governour Haldimand should think fit, that might be the means of procuring him his liberty, and thereby of preferving his life, and enabling him to recover, in fome degree, his broken state of health.

Lord George Germaine, when he heard the ftory, expressed his furprize and indignation at it in the ftrongest manner, and faid that he would immediately write to General Haldimand upon the subject, and send him an order either to set Mr. Du Calvet at liberty, or bring him to his trial, as the law directs, and that he would likewise procure an order E e from from his Majesty to Mr. Livius, the Chief Justice of the province of Quebeck, (who was then, and is still, in England,) to set out for Quebeck without further delay in the fleet that was to fail for that province in the following spring, 1782.

A few months after this Lord George Germaine quitted his office of Secretary of State for America, and was fucceeded in it by Mr. Wellbore Ellis, who gave Mr. Juffome the very fame affurances that had been given him by Lord George Germaine, and told him that Mr. Livius, the Chief Justice of the province, had actually received his Majesty's orders to return to the province immediately, and that he would receive particular directions to inquire into the affair of Mr. Du Calvet, and determine it according, to law. And Mr. Juffome was affured on the very fame day by Mr. Livius himfelf, that he was then preparing himfelf to return to Quebeck by the fleet that was foon to fail for that province.

Upon these affurances Mr. Jussione hoped, that his voyage to England on Mr. Du Calvet's account would answer the end for which he had undertaken it, and that Mr. Du Calvet would be set at liberty in the space of a few months, or in the beginning of the summer 1782. And in this hope he returned immediately to to Quebeck, where he arrived the last day of May, 1782.

When Mr. Juffome had quitted the province in the preceeding month of October, 1781, to go to England, he had done it openly and regularly, with a licence, or pafs-port, duly obtained at the office of the Secretary of the province, in confequence of having procured two perfons, in the province, to become his fureties, or bail, to answer any debts that he might owe in the province, according to the ordinances of the province made in that behalf. And this licence, or pass-port, had been, or, at least, ought to have been, regiftered in the records of the Secretary's office. There was not therefore any room for cenfure on his faid departure from the province. Yet it had given great difgust to General Haldimand, who did not care that any account of his proceedings in the province should find its way to England. Of this difgust he gave a proof in a conversation he had with Mr. L'Evesque, (the member of the Legislative Council,) on the evening of the 23d of January, 1782, in a publick company at his own house, the Castle of Saint Lewis at Quebeck, in which conversation Mr. L'Evesque had made fome application to him in favour of Mr. Du Calvet.

The

The General expressed himself with great bitterness in speaking of Mr. Du Calvet with respect to his law-fuit above-mentioned with Mr. Rybot, and the writ of execution then just issued against his goods and lands; and then added these words; "And he has fent " his brother-in-law to England. What is " he to do there? His going there is an of-" fence for which he deserved to be arressed " and put in prison: and I could, if I had " pleased, have had him arressed;" feeming, by those latter words, to be forry that he had not done fo.

Mr. L' Evesque replied, "That, no doubt, " his Excellency might, if he had fo pleafed, " have had Mr. Juffome arrefted ;- That .. nothing would have been eafier; and that he was perfuaded that Mr. Juffome would, 66 66 of his own accord, have furrendered himfelf, and gone into any prifon his Excel-66 66 lency should have appointed for him, upon the least intimation of his Excellency's " .. pleafure to that effect: but that it was ** alfo to be observed that (as his Excellency had not thought fit to ftop him,) he had 66 quitted the province in the most publick 66 and regular manner, with a licence or pass-.. port, from the office of the Secretary of 45 46 the province, after giving the fecurities re-36 quired by the ordinance made on that fub-" ject; and that Mr. Du Calvet had fent over s' by

by him the papers and documents relating
to his law-fuit with Mefficurs Watfon and
Rashleigh, which was carried by appeal
before the King in Council."

But General Haldimand was not fatisfied with this account of the purpose of Mr. Juf-fome's voyage to England, but supposed, and with reason, that one great object of it must be to lay before the King's Ministers of State in England the treatment Mr. Du Calvet had received. And this difgust and refentment against Jussiome for undertaking this voyage, continued till Juffome's return into the province in the latter end of May, 1782. For. though it is never cuftomary, when a perfon who has quitted the province with a pafs-port, returns into it, to require him to produce the pass-port by the authority of which he had gone out of it, (the whole object of the law which makes a pass-port necessary to a departure from the province, being then fulfilled, which is only to caufe him to be amenable to the laws of the province by himfelf, or his fureties, fo far as to be liable to pay all the debts he may owe to other inhabitants of it,) yet, when Mr. Juffome returned into the province on the last day of May, 1782, after his voyage to England above-mentioned, and went on the 3d of June to the Castle of Saint Lewis, the Governour's place of refidence, to pay his respects to General Haldimand, and receive

receive any commands he might have for Montreal, the General refused to fee him, but fent out Monfieur Genevay (a Swifs gentleman, that is one of his Secretaries,) to him, with orders to require him to produce the pass-port, by the authority of which he had gone out of the province. Mr. Juffome (though he did not expect to be asked to produce his pass-port, which, as has been observed, was not usual,) yet was fortunate enough to have it about him in his letter-cafe, and immediately produced it to Mr. Genevay, who took it and carried it in to General Haldimand, and then came back and returned it to Mr. Juffome, and faid these words to him; "Vous êtes heureux d'avoir vôtre passe-" port ;" that is, "You are very fortunate to " have been able thus to produce your pafs-" port;" intimating, (as Mr. Juffome understood him) that, if he had not produced his pafs-port, he would that inftant have been fent to prison.

It is probable that, as it was known that Mr. Juffome had been fhip-wrecked on the coaft of England in his paffage thither from Quebeck, General Haldimand might fuppofe that he had loft his papers on that melancholy occafion, and his pafs-port among the reft. And in truth that accident had happened for a time; the port-manteau, in which his papers were, having fallen into the fea. But

it

it was afterwards drawn up by a fisherman in his net from the bottom of the fea in shallow water near the shore, beyond his hopes or expectations. And to this very lucky circumstance he owed his escape from being imprifoned, upon the occasion above-mentioned on the 3d of June, 1782.

In the following month of July, 1782, Mr. Juffome prefented the following petition to General Haldimand in behalf of his unhappy relation Mr. Du Calvet, defiring for him, what had fo often been defired before, to wit, "that he should be either brought to a trial, or set at liberty, at least upon bail, or permitted to go to England," and mentioned the affurances of this kind he had received from his Majesty's ministers in England.

Province de Québec.

Réquête de Louis Jussome à son Excellence le Général Frédéric Haldimand, Gouverneur en Chef de cette province, Sc. Sc.

Supplie humblement Louis Jussome,

Qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence permettre à lui, suppliant, de mettre sous ses yeux la situation ation critique de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, un des notables citoyens de cette province.

Lors de sa détention occasionnée par la jalousie de ses ennemis, et non par des causes aux quelles le dit Sieur Du Calvet auroit donné lieu, le prisonnier sit les démarches qu'il crut nécessaires pour obtenir de vôtre Excellence son élargissement sous cautionnement, en lui donnant communication de la cause pour laquelle il étoit constitué et détenu prisonnier.

Toutes ces démarches étant infructueuses, le prisonnier se décida à faire partir lui, représentant, pour Londres, pour obtenir un jugement en cette province, ou un élargissement sous cautionnement.

La repréfentant, à fon arrivée à Londres, obtint une audience de my Lord Georges Germaine; qui, sur le détail que fit le repréfentant de la cause de son voyage, marqua une très grande surprise du déni de justice. Sa Seigneurie dit alors qu'il écriroit à vôtre Excellence à ce sujet, et que ordre seroit immédiatement donné à l'honorable Juge Livius pour partir dans la flotte pour cette province.

Monsieur Ellis remplaça sa seigneurie en qualité de Secrétaire d'Etat. Le représentant eut plusieurs entretions avec son bonneur; qui, après s'être informé de toutes les circonstances de

de l'emprisonnement du Sieur Du Calvet, fit la même réponse qu' avoit fait sa Seigneurie. Le 16 Mars son bonneur ré-itéra à lui, représentant, que le Juge Livius étoit or donné de partir avec la flotte, et qu'il seroit muni d'ordre positif pour connoître de la détention du Sieur Du Calvet. Le même jour lui, repré-sentant, eut l'honneur de voir Monsieur Livius, qui lui dit positivement qu'il se préparoit à partir par la flotte.

Le Représentant, sur d'assurances aussi peu équivoques, n' bésita pas de se rendre en cette province, se flattant d'avoir rempli l'objet de sa mission au désir de son constituant.

Le changement de ministère paroit avoir altéré les dispositions antérieures, puisque le Juge Livius n'est point en cette province, et qu'il est clair qu'il n'y viendra pas; puisqu' en outre il ne paroit pas que vôtre Excellence ait reçu aucun avis au sujet du Sieur Du Calvet.

Il ne paroit pas non-plus que les actuels Secrétaires d'Etat soient informés de la détention du dit Sieur Du Calvet. Il n'est pas douteux qu'ils ne pouvoient point deviner ce qui ne leur a pas été représenté. Car il est bien assuré que my Lord Shelburne (de qui le dit Sieur Du Calvet a l'honneur d'être connu) si sa seigneurie avoit sçu le triste état où il étoit détenu prisonnier, auroit certainement écrit à son Excellence Ff à

à son sujet, ou il auroit fait partir le dit Juge Livius. Car la justice et l'humanité de sa Seigneurie est des plus connues, ainst que celle de l'honorable Monsteur Fox dans la classe des gens de bien et des personnes les plus respectables de l'état.

D'un si long retardement le prisonnier souffre en sa personne par le dérangement total de sa santé, occasionné par la perte de sa liberté et le chagrin de sçavoir sa famille abandonnée; et dans sa fortune, ses biens étant en ruines par son absence : Objets, que le Représentant supplie son Excellence de prendre en considération. La perte de la liberté intéresse l'humanité entiére; celle des biens l'équité.

D'après le détail cy-dessus le Représentant conclud, tant en son nom qu'au nom de Pierre Du Calvet, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence ordonner, Que, pourque le prisonnier susdit puisse parvenir à se justifier, la cause de sa détention lui soit communiquée par la remise de copie du warrant de committement; — Qu'en conséquence un jour sera fixé, au quel les chefs de l'accusation et les accusateurs (si aucuns y a,) seront produits pardevant les honorables Commissaires saisant les fonctions du Juge en Chef en son absence, pour le procés être instruit en conformité des Lois Anglicanes.

Dans

Dans le cas qu'il ne plût pas à vôtre Excellence accorder à lui, repréfentant tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, les conclusions cy-desses; le représentant, tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, conclud, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence ordonner l'élargissement du dit Sieur Du Calvet sous tel cautionnement que son Excellence trouvera convenable pour le bien du service de sa Majesté.

Et auffi dans le cas où il ne plairoit à vôtre Excellence accorder une ou aucune des conclusions prises cy-desfus, le Représentant, tant en son nom qu'au nom du dit Sieur Pierre Du Calvet, conclud, à ce qu'il plaise à vôtre Excellence accorder au dit Sieur Du Calvet sous un cautionnement quelconque, la liberté de partir pour l'Angleterre dans tel bâtiment qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence, et même en qualité de prisonnier, si vôtre Excellence le juge à propos.

Le Repréfentant espère, qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence considérer ses très bumbles representations sous un point de vue favorable. Un allié, cher par son alliance, par ses moeurs, devient encore plus intéressant, quand il est en proye à la malice de ses ennemis. Un étranger regarde d'un oeil humide une aussi triste situation; — un citoyen à deux doigts de sa perte; — une fortune brillante, dont à Ff 2 peine peine on apperçoit à présent quelques débris; — une famille errante. Le Représentant ne peut donc souffrir ce spectacle d'un oeil sec, ni rester dans l'inaction. Il espère qu'il plaira à vôtre Excellence, et supplie qu'il lui plaise accorder à lui, representant, une des conclusions prises dans sa très humble représentation.

De vôtre Excellence

Le très bumble,

et très obéissant serviteur,

Signé, Louis Jussomme.

A Quebec, le 27 Juillet, 1782.

To this petition General Haldimand returned no anfwer, though Mr. Juffome waited upon him feveral times to know his Excellency's pleafure concerning it, and was as often told by his Secretaries (for he was not admitted to the General,) that no anfwer would be given to it. Yet Captain Hamilton, the new Lieutenant-Governour, and Major-General Clark, as well as Mr. Alfop (one of the members of the Legiflative Council of the province,) and many other perfons of note in in the province, to whom Mr. Juffome shewed an exact copy of the faid petition, after he had prefented it to the Governour, all told him they thought it a most reasonable petition, and that it was hardly poffible for Ge-neral Haldimand to refuse to adopt one of the three propofals made in it, of bringing Mr. Du Calvet to a trial, or fetting him at liberty upon bail, or fending him a prifoner to England. So that this Swifs General (whom his Majesty had appointed to the very important civil employment of * Governour of the province of Quebeck,) by rejecting these propo-fals, and continuing to keep Mr. Du Calvet in prison in the province, carried his ideas of military authority, and Government by will and pleasure, instead of law, beyond even those other gentlemen of the fame profession, who were born fubjects of the British Crown.

When Mr. Du Calvet faw that this very reafonable petition made no imprefiion on General Haldimand, and yet was generally approved by every other perfon who had feen it, he refolved once more to have recourfe to his Majefty's minifters of flate in England, and, for that purpofe, to fend his brother-in-law, Mr. Juffome, again to England.

Mr.

^{*} Quære, Whether the appointment of a foreigner to this important civil office is not contrary to the followingclaufe

Mr. Juffome accordingly prepared to return thither without delay: but General Haldimand,

claufe of the famous A& of Settlement, 12 and 13 of Will. iii. cap. 2. by which the Crown of England was fettled on the Princefs Sophia, Electrefs and Dutchefs Dowager of Hanover, and the heirs of her body, being Proteftants; to wit, "That after the faid limitation [of "the crown] fhall take effect, No perfon born out of the kingdoms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, or the dominions thereunto belonging, (although he be naturalized or made a denizen) except fuch as are born of "Englifh parents, fhall be capable to be of the Privy "Council, or a member of either houfe of Parliament, "or to enjoy any office, or place of truft, either civil or "military, or to have any grant of lands, tenements, or "hereditaments from the crown, to himfelf, or to any "other, or others, in truft for him."

The Stat. 29 Geo ii. cap. 5. for enabling the King to raife a regiment confifting of four battalions of one thousand men each, to serve in America, (which regiment was accordingly raifed, and called *The Royal American Re*giment) impowers his Majesty to give commissions to foreign protestants, to be officers in that regiment, or to be engineers in America, but not to be governours of provinces, or civil officers of any kind.

If it fhould be faid, that the above claufe in the Act of Settlement relates only to offices in England and Ireland, though the words of the claufe are general, it may be obferved, in answer to this remark, that, if that had been understood to be the case in the year 1756, when the above-mentioned statute of 29 Geo. ii. cap. 5. was passed, there would have been no occasion to pass that act of parliament to enable the king to give foreign protestants commissions to be officers in that regiment, (which was to ferve only in America) and to be engineers in America. dimand, hearing of his defign, determined to prevent it, and for that purpose ordered the Secretary of the province to refuse him a licence, or pafs-port. He neverthelefs, by a mistake, or the forgetfulness, of a clerk of the fecretary's office, (for which the fecretary received a reprimand from General Haldimand,) did obtain one, and fet fail for England on the 29th of August, 1782; but, in his paffage, was taken prifoner by the French, and carried to Nantes in Britany, from whence he afterwards, in the fpring of the year, 1783, (when the preliminaries of peace had been figned between France and Great-Britain, and the prifoners on both fides were releafed,) came over to England, at the end of the month of April, and made a new application to his Majesty's ministers of state in favour of Mr. Du Calvet, Lord North being at that time Secretary of State for the home-department, to which the affairs of America belonged.

But in the mean time a gleam of hope of recovering his liberty more fpeedily induced Mr. Du Calvet to make an attempt for that purpose of a different kind from any he had hitherto relied on, by applying himself to the Court of King's Bench in the province for legal relief by virtue of the English writ of Habeas Corpus.

It

It will here be natural to afk, why he did not take this method of attempting to recover his liberty in the beginning of his imprifonment, inftead of waiting two years before he had recourfe to it; or why, if it was likely to prove ineffectual at the former period, he fhould hope that it would prove fuccefsful at the latter. Thefe queftions it will be neceffary to anfwer; and the anfwers to them are as follows.

In the beginning of Mr. Du Calvet's imprifonment many other perfons in the province befides himfelf, (he believes not lefs than fifteen) were imprifoned in the fame manner by the Governour by arbitrary, or military, power. One of thefe was Mr. Charles Hay, of Quebeck, a perfon in trade. He had been arrefted about half a year before Mr. Du Calvet, that is, in the fpring of the year, 1780, and confined in the military prifon at Quebeck, where Mr. Du Calvet was afterwards confined from November the 14th, 1780, to December the 13th, of the fame year. And the occafion of his confinement was faid to be fome fufpicion, or pretended fufpicion, of correfponding with the revolted Americans.

This Mr. Hay applied in November, 1780, to the Court of King's Bench in the province, then held before Mr. Adam Mabane, the Judge Judge of the Court of Common-Pleas, at Quebeck, above-mentioned, Mr. Thomas Dunn, a member of the Legiflative Council, and Mr. Jenkins Williams, a lawyer, and register of the council of the province, who were jointly appointed Commissioners for exercifing the office of Chief Justice of the province in the absence of Mr. Livius. But the Court would hardly listen to the application, and told Mr. Hay's lawyer, that the English law of *Habeas Corpus* was not in force in that province, and that the court could not grant any relief to perfons imprisoned by order of the Governour.

This refufal of the Court of King's Bench to protect the fubjects of the crown againft arbitrary imprifonment, together with the repeated declarations of General Haldimand, himfelf, and of the perfons moft in his company and confidence, "that he would not per-"mit any of his prifoners to be brought to their "trials, or fet at liberty, by the orders of the "Courts of Juffice, notwith ftanding the laws "of England might fo direct," difcouraged Mr. Du Calvet and his friends from applying to the Court of King's Bench for his Habeas Corpus during the greater part of his imprifonment, and drove him to the other methods of feeking relief, which have been above mentioned.

Gg

But

But at last, in November, 1782, a converfation of General Haldimand with a gentleman of distinction in the province, was reported to him, which, both in his own opinion and that of his friends, and of many other gentlemen in the province, afforded a reasonable ground to hope that the General would no longer impede, or be displeased with, any application which Mr. Du Calvet might make to the Court of King's Bench for relief, and that the Judges of that Court, knowing this change of inclination in the Governour, would not now declare that the Habeas Corpus was not in force in Canada, though they had done fo two years before in the case of Mr. Charles Hay.

This conversation had happened at the Governour's house, at Saint Lewis's Caffle, on the 19th of November, 1782, in confequence of a letter which Mr. Du Calvet had just then written to Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Martial of the army, (under whofe care and fuper-intendance, Mr. Du Calvet, and all the other prisoners that were detained in prison by military authority, were placed,) to prefs him to intercede with General Haldimand to give orders, not that he should be fet at liberty, but that he should be put into another and more convenient and wholefome apartment in the Recollet's Convent, than that in which he had hitherto been kept, and should be less liable liable to be plagued and tormented by the infults of father Berré, the Commiffary, or Superiour, of the faid convent above-mentioned.

This letter Mr. Prenties shewed to General Haldimand on the 19th of November, 1782; and General Haldimand shewed it to Major Henry Caldwell, who happened to be at the Castle of Saint Lewis, to pay his respects to the Governour, soon after Mr. Prenties had delivered him the letter.

This Major Caldwell is an Irifh gentleman of good family, who has purchafed the large Seigniory of Point Levy, near Quebeck, on the oppofite, or fouth, fide of the river Saint Lawrence, which formerly belonged to General Murray; and he is likewife a member of the Legiflative Council of the province. General Haldimand expressed upon this occafion an inclination that Mr. Du Calvet should be fet at liberty after his long confinement, and that some decent method might be fallen upon to bring it about, without hurting his (General Haldimand's) honour.

Major Caldwell, upon hearing the General express himfelf in this manner, was glad to feize an opportunity, as he thought, of enabling Mr. Du Calvet to procure his liberty. For (though he had no acquaintance with G g 2 Mr.

Mr. Du Calvet,) he pitied his unhappy fituation, and thought the treatment he had met with very cruel and unjust. As foon, therefore, as he had finished his visit to General Haldimand, he went to Mr. L'Evesque, (Mr. Du Calvet's known and good friend,) and related to him what General Haldimand had faid. He told him also "that the General " had refolved to fet at liberty Mr. Jautard, " the French lawyer at Montreal, (whom " he had kept in prifon by military authority " ever fince the fpring of the year, 1779,) " and other prisoners whom he named." And he added, "that Mr. Charles Hay had been " lately advifed to make another application " to the Court of King's Bench for a Habeas 66 Corpus, and to be either brought to a trial, 66 or releafed by their authority, according to law; and that he had accordingly made 66 " fuch an application to the court, which was " then fitting; and that the court had begun " to take his cafe into confideration; and that " his friends were in hopes he would thereby .. obtain his liberty." From all which he concluded, "that Mr. L'Evefque would do 66 well to go directly to Mr. Du Calvet, and perfuade him to make the fame appli-" cation to the Court of King's Bench, with-" out lofs of time, before the feffion of that " court was over, which was then drawing " towards an end : for that he really believed " General Haldimand would not now hinder the ** the Judges of it, (as he had done till then,)
** from taking the cafes of the perfons that
** were in prifon into their confideration, and
** fetting them at liberty upon bail, or other** wife, according to law."

This information and advice of Major Caldwell appeared to Mr. L'Evefque of fo much importance to his friend, Mr. Du Calvet's fituation, that he immediately went to the Recollets' Convent, to tell him of it, and confult with him upon it. And the refult was, that they both agreed that Mr. Du Calvet fhould employ Mr. Ruffell, his lawyer at Quebeck, to apply to the Court of King's Bench, as foon as poffible, in Mr. Du Cal-vet's behalf, for a writ of Habeas Corpus to bring him before the Judges, to be dealt with as the law directs. This being refolved on, Mr. L'Everque went to Mr. Ruffell, to acquaint him with Mr. Du Calvet's defire, and to tell him that Mr. Du Calvet would be glad to fee him in his confinement, and fpeak with him upon the fubject. Upon which Mr. Ruffell repaired to the Recollets' Convent, and, (by the leave of Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Marshall,) was admitted to Mr. Du Calvet, and took his directions upon the fubject.

Mr. Ruffell confented to make the propofed application to the King's Bench, and refolved

folved to exert his best abilities in doing juf-tice to so important a cause; but not without taking some precautions for his own safety, which here in England will be thought very frange and unneceffary. He was afraid, if he moved the court at once for a writ of Habeas Corpus to Mr. Prenties, the Provost-Marshall, to bring up the body of Mr. Du Calvet before them, together with the cause of his being detained in prison, for the court to deal with him as the law directs, (which is the course which a lawyer here in England would have taken in a like cafe, without the fmallest uneafiness or apprehension,) he was afraid, I fay, if he had acted in that plain and downright manner, that he should not only have been immediately filenced by the court, but even expelled from the profession of a barrister at law, or prohibited by the Governour from following that profession any more. For inftances of the like treatment, of lawyers who had been obnoxious to the Governours, had been feen in the province. In order, therefore, to avoid these missor-tunes, and acquire a previous permission from the Judges, to do his duty in this business in behalf of Mr. Du Calvet, he first presented to the court a short petition from Mr. Du Calvet (and which was drawn up by Mr. Du Calvet himfelf,) defiring the court to permit him to bring before them the hard cafe of his long imprisonment, and to employ Mr

Mr. Ruffell, as his lawyer, to Ipeak before them in fupport of it; and defiring them likewife to oblige the faid Mr. Ruffell, before he entered upon the bufinefs, to take an oath before them that he would difcharge his duty to his client, Mr. Du Calvet, on this occafion faithfully and uprightly, and to the beft of his abilities.

This was a very fingular step; but it was thought neceffary to Mr. Ruffell's fafety, and it was accordingly taken. And the court complied with the requests contained in the petition, and gave Mr. Ruffell leave to make the proposed motion for Mr. Du Calvet, and gave orders that he should be fworn in the manner just now mentioned : which was done accordingly. And then, at last, having thus previoufly obtained the fanction of the court to his conduct, he, on the 21st of November, 1782, prefented a memorial to them in the name of Mr. Du Calvet, praying a writ of Habeas Corpus to bring him into court, to be there dealt with according to law, and then opened the matter very fully and freely in the prefence of a very crowded audience, who listened to him with great pleafure and attention; and fet forth in a very able manner the feveral acts of parliament, and other great authorities of the law of England, upon which Mr. Du Calvet's claim of being either brought to his trial, or fet at liberty, at least upon giving 31121121

giving ample bail, was grounded: And this he did, (as Mr. Du Calvet has been informed) with fo much spirit, ability, and strength of argument, and at the fame time related in fo just and forcible a manner the feveral circumftances of unneceffary feverity that had attended Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment, and the various petitions he had prefented, and offers he had made, to General Haldimand at different times, in order to obtain his liberty, that the whole audience were ftruck with compaffion at his misfortunes, and with indignation at the injustice with which he had been treated, and were convinced that he was clearly intitled, according to the laws of England, to the relief which his counfel prayed for him.

The Judges, however, did not give him this relief, but took fix days time to confider of what they should do; and on the fixth day after, (which was the 27th of November, 1782,) Mr. Jenkins Williams pronounced, in the name of all the three Judges, their final Judgment upon the matter, which was a refusal of the writ of Habeas Corpus, and a dismission of Mr. Du Calvet's memorial that demanded it; Mr. Williams declaring plainly and publickly, "that fince the establishment of the French "laws in the province in all matters of pro-"perty and civil rights by the act of par-" liament " liament paffed in the year, 1774, for regu-" lating the government of Quebeck, the " English laws, concerning the writ of *Habeas* " Corpus, were not in force in the province " with respect to such perfons as were " imprisoned by the order of the Gover-" nour."

The Record of this important proceeding in the Supreme Court, or Court of King's Bench, in the province, was as follows.

In the Court of King's Bench; province of Quebeck.

- To the Honourable Adam Mabane, Thomas Dunn, and Jenkins Williams, Efquires, his Majefty's Commissioners for executing the office of Chief Justice, in and for the province of Quebeck.
- The Memorial of Pierre Du Calvet, late of Montreal, Esquire,

Humbly sheweth,

THAT your memorialist, on the 27th day of September, in the year one thoufand, feven hundred, and eighty, was arrested upon the publick high-way, between *Three Rivers* and *Pointe du Lac*, by Captain George H h Laws, of the eighty fourth regiment, accompanied by another officer.

That he was brought to Quebeck, under a guard, and put on board his Majefty's armed fhip, the Canceaux, then in the river Saint Lawrence; afterwards was put amongft a number of other prifoners, and finally fhut up in an apartment at the Recollets, where he remains in clofe confinement in the greateft diftrefs, in the cuftody of a Mr. Miles Prenties, (who ftyles himfelf keeper of the prévôt,) without being able to procure a copy of the warrant of his commitment, or to know the caufe of his caption and detention, though he has made frequent application for that purpofe.

That yesterday, the twentieth instant, your memorialist made two other applications to the faid Miles Prenties for a copy of the warrant of his caption and detention; but was absolutely refused; as in and by the annexed affidavit may fully, and at large, appear.

That your memorialist is informed that the caption and detention aforefaid, and the refusal of a copy of the warrant of commitment, are altogether illegal.

And therefore he humbly prays that your Honours will be pleafed to award his Majefty's fty's remedial writ of Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum returnable immediaté, directed to the faid Miles Prenties, commanding him to produce, in this honourable court, your memorialist's body, with the day and caufe of his caption and detention, ad faciendum, fubjiciendum, et recipiendum, to do, submit to, and receive, whatsoever this honourable court shall consider in that behalf.

And that your honours will there-upon be pleafed to difcharge your memorialist, or, in cafe that his accufers appear against him, that he may be tried, or admitted to bail, or that he may be otherwise dealt with according to law.

Signed, Robert Ruffell,

Barrister at Law.

Nov. the 21st, 1782. Quebeck.

Court of King's Bench ; province of Quebeck.

Perfonally appeared Mr. Jacques Le Moine, and Mr. Thomas Davidson, of Quebeck, gentlemen, and made oath on the Holy Evangelists, that yesterday, the twentieth instant, between the hours of two and three of the clock in the asternoon, these deponents, in company with each other, H h 2 waited waited upon Miles Prenties of Quebeck, keeper of the Prévôt, at his dwelling-houfe in Palace Street, and then and there demanded of him a copy of the warrant of the commitment and detention of Pierre Du Calvet, Efquire, now a prifoner at the Recollets; which he, the faid Miles Prenties, abfolutely refufed to deliver.

That afterwards, to wit, on the fame day, and between the hours of eight and nine of the clock at night, these deponents repeated the fame demand on the faid Miles Prenties; but to no purpose; being refused, as above.

And the faid deponent, Jacques Le Moine, for himfelf further faith, that the faid Pierre Du Calvet, Efquire, has been for a long time paft, and is now, fhut up in an apartment at the Recollets under the guard of a centinel at the door, (which opens to the faid apartment,) with a forew'd bayonet. And further thefe deponents fay not.

Signed, Jacques Le Moine, Thomas Davidson.

Sworn in Court, this 21ft day of Nov. 1782.

Signed, Thomas Dunn.

. Court

[1 245]

Court of King's Bench, Wednefday, Nov. the 27th, 1782.

The King against Peter Du Calvet, Efq.

The court, having maturely deliberated upon the memorial of Peter Du Calvet, and the arguments offered by his Counfel in fupport of the motion, made upon that memorial for a writ of *Habeas Corpus*, are of opinion, "that nothing be taken by the faid "motion, and that the memorial be difmif-"fed."

By the Court.

Signed, David Lynd, Acting Clerk of the Crown.

Quebeck, Jan. the 10th, 1783.

I do hereby certify, to all whom it doth, or may, concern, that this and the three preceeding pages do contain a true and faithful copy of the memorial of Peter Du Calvet, the deposition of Jacques Le Moine, and Thomas Davidson, relative to a writ of *Habeas Corpus*, and of the order of Court made thereon.

> David Lynd, Acting Clerk of the Crown.

> > This

This decifion gave great pleafure to General Haldimand, who faw his power placed by it above the law; and it gave equal pain to almost every other perfon in the province, except the General's immediate creatures and dependants. For it discovered to all the inhabitants of the province, "that they were flaves to the Governour's will and pleafure, instead of being only subject to the law;" a discovery that was equally disagreeable to the English and the Canadian, or French, inhabitants of the province.

And on the very next day after this decifion, General Haldimand teftified his fatisfaction with Mr. Williams, the Commiffioner of the King's Bench, for pronouncing it, by creating a new office in the province for his fake. For he made him immediately his Majefty's Solicitor-General for that province, with a falary of 2001. fterling, a year.

It will be natural for the readers of this narrative to expect in this place an account of the reafons alledged by Mr. Williams in fupport of this remarkable decifion: and Mr. Du Calvet would be glad to flate them, in juffice to the characters of Mr. Williams and the other two Judges, if he was poffeffed of a written account of them. But this he has never been able to procure; Mr. Ruffell, his lawyer, (who had ferved him with fo much fpirit fpirit and ability on this occafion,) not having dared to give him fuch an account, for fear of incurring the difpleafure of the Judges, who were unwilling that a copy of thefe reafons fhould be made out. He apprehended that, if he had taken a note in writing of thefe reafons, and communicated it to Mr. Du Calvet, against the inclination of the Judges, he might very probably be prohibited by them, or by the Governour, from ever again appearing in the courts of justice in the province, in the character of a Barrister at Law.

[247]

Though the decision of the Judges of the Court of King's Bench upon this application of Mr. Du Calvet for a writ of Habeas Corpus was fo pleafing to General Haldimand, yet the application itself was not at all fo. On the contrary, it gave him great offence; more efpecially when he perceived what a deep and general impression Mr. Ruffell's able speech on the occasion had made on the numerous and respectable audience that heard it, and, through them, on the other inhabitants of the town and province; who all feemed to be convinced by it of the legality and reafonableness of Mr. Du Calvet's demand, "of being either brought to a trial, or fet at liberty," and also to be shocked at the full relation they had heard of the circum-Aances stances of unnecessary severity with which he had been treated.

The mortification which the Governour felt from this effect of the application to the court, was but imperfectly compenfated by the fatisfaction which he received from the decision of the court in rejecting it. And his ill-humour upon the occasion was fo great, that he determined to keep fome of his state-prifoners still in prison, whom he had just before intended to fet at liberty; as was reported on the 27th day of November, 1782, (the day on which the Judges gave their decifion upon Mr. Du Calvet's application to them,) to the Recollet Monks, at Quebeck, (in whofe convent Mr. Du Calvet was confined) by Monfieur Baby, a member of the Legiflative Council, that has been already mentioned in this narrative, and who was much in the Governour's confidence.

This Monfieur Baby told thofe Monks, that he was certain that the Judges would on every occafion fupport the Governour in his power of imprifoning people at his pleafure, and that none of the prifoners would obtain their liberty by fuch applications; and that, on the contrary, thefe applications would prove the means of retarding the releafe of the perfons who made them, by provoking the Governour againft them;

42 them ;- that, as a proof of this, he could .. mention the cafe of Mr. Jautard, the law-66 yer of Montreal, for whole enlargement he; 66 Monfieur Baby, had himfelf folicited his \$6 Excellency, and obtained from him a pro-66 mile of Jautard's liberty; but that now, fince Mr. Du Calvet's application to the Court " of King's Bench for relief, he had altered 66 66 his mind, and would not fet Mr. Jautard 60 at liberty ;- and that he now would not " hear any thing about fetting any of the 60 prifoners at liberty; and is angry when any 66 body talks to him upon the fubject; faying, that they are all better treated and 66 .. happier than they deferve to be, and that 60 he alone has a right to determine whether 66 they shall still continue in prison, or be fet 66 at liberty; and that he will do in that mat-\$5 ter just what he shall please : And that 66 he had fpoke of Mr. Du Calvet, and had mentioned a letter which he had received .. from him, in which Mr. Du Calvet com-66 " plained of the chamber in which he was confined, and defired to be removed into a .. better room; and that his Excellency had " " then faid that he would not comply with this request of Mr. Du Calvet, but leave \$6 " him where he was, thinking that he was as well accommodated there as he ought to \$6 " be; and that he had confined him in the " Rocollet's convent for the fake of hum4 " bling Li

" bling him and mortifying him, pour le "réduire."

Such was the conversation which Monsieur Baby held on the 27th of November, 1782, with the Recollet Monks at Quebeck, or rather with Father Berré, their Superiour, or Commiffary, with whom he was well acquainted, by having feen him very often at the Cafile of St. Lewis, not only at the Governour's publick levees but in his private parties, the faid commiffary being one of his Excellency's creatures and favourites. And, as there was nothing in this conversation that was thought to require fecrecy, Monfieur Baby held it openly with Father Berré in the presence of his monks, and even of the lay-brothers, or fervants, of the monastery; two of whom, whofe names were Bernardine and Alexis, went immediately after into Mr. Du Calvet's chamber, and related it to him with an air of great joy and triumph over him, Bernardine telling him, "That the "Governour would not comply with his "request of being removed into another " chamber, but would leave him where he " was, in fpite of all his complaints;" and then adding, "That he was only too " happy in being put under their care and " power, and that they would treat him just as they thought fit, or as their commission, Father Berré, should order them."

Ac-

Accordingly, Mr. Du Calvet continued in exactly the fame fituation for near another month, or till the 21st of December, 1782, when, after a number of other petitions to the Governour in order to obtain this favour, fome foldiers were employed to remove his bed into the next adjoining chamber. And in this chamber he continued during the remainder of his imprisonment, which last-ed till the 2d of May, 1783.

We have just now feen, that the application of Mr. Du Calvet to the Court of King's Bench in the province for a writ of Habeas Corpus gave General Haldimand great offence; and yet it was observed a little before, that this application took its rife from the opinion which Major Caldwell had enter-tained (in confequence of fome favourable expressions of General Haldimand towards Mr. Du Calvet in a conversation with Mr. Caldwell) that the General would not be forry to fee it made. These things seem somewhat inconfistent: nor does Mr. Du Calvet know how to explain, or reconcile them, otherwife than by fuppoling, that, if the General really did with to fee fuch an application made to the Court of King's Bench (as Major Caldwell thought he did, but did not absolutely hear him say so) he must have meant that it should be asked of the court as a matter of mere grace and favour

Ii 2

(251)

your, to be obtained of himfelf by the mediation, or interceffion, of the court, and not as a claim of right, which could not juftly or legally be refufed him. For the General has always thewn a diflike to claims of this fort, and maintained that his power was fuperiour to the fetters of the law.

Mr. Du Calvet's imprisonment ended at last on the 2d of May, 1783, in the following manner. At about eleven o'clock in the forenoon of that day, Mr. Prenties, the Provost-martial, came to him by the order of General Haldimand, and informed him, "that he was no longer a prisoner, but "might leave his place of confinement " when he pleafed ;" and at the fame time removed the centinel from his door. Mr. Du Calvet then defired Mr. Prenties to give him a copy of the warrant, or order, by the authority of which he had kept him to long in prison; but could not obtain it. He then went away from his place of confinement in a very weak flate of health to the publick house at Quebeck kept by Mr. Le Moine, and fpent a week there to endeavour to recover strength enough to return to his house at Montreal ; for which place he fet out on the 9th of May, and arrived there on the Izth.

His

His long imprifonment in a nafty and unwholefome place, and the uneafine is of mind that had accompanied it, had greatly injured his health, and brought on a continual flow fever; which obliged him to have recourfe to a Mr. Larthigue, an eminent Surgeon at Montreal, for his advice and affiftance to remove it. This gentleman attended him, and put him under a courfe of medicines for that purpofe, which continued from the 13th day of May, 1783, (the day after his arrival at Montreal) to the end of June.

The weak condition in which he found him is expressed in the following certificate, which he gave Mr. Du Calvet on the 4th of the following month of July.

Je, sous-signé, certifie à touts ceux à qui il appartiendra, avoir été appellé aussitôt l'arrivée de Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet en cette ville, sortant des prisons de Québec : et déclare l'avoir soigné et médicamenté depuis le treize de Mai dernier jusqu' à la fin de Juin, aussi dernier ; ayant un épuisement considérable occasionné par une fiévre interne, qui le consumoit, et qui provenoit de la privation de l'air et de sa longue captivité.

En

[254]

En foi de quoi j'ai signé le présent pour fervir et valoir à telle fin que de raison, à Montréal le 4 Juillet, 1783.

minont Surgeon

certificate,

ormoon over of min Signe, Larthigue.

Nous, Commissaires de Paix, Ecuyers, du district de Montréal, certifions, Que le Sieur Larthigue, qui a signé le présent certificat, est Chirurgien, et que foi doit être ajoûtée à tout ce qu'il signe en cette qualité. A Montréal, le 4 Août, 1783.

Signé, Pierre Forestier, Commissaire de Paix.

By the care of this Mr. Larthigue Mr. Du Calvet was cured of the flow fever mentioned in the foregoing certificate in the space of about seven weeks. But his health is still but weak, and, he apprehends, will ever continue fo, his conftitution being broken and deftroyed by the length and feverity of his confinement.

As foon as he was releafed from his imprifonment, he refolved to come over to England, partly to endeavour to procure fome redrefs for the unjust treatment he had received from the king's governour, and partly to avoid being exposed to a repetition of the like

like ill treatment; as he would have been, if he had continued in the province. He therefore went on the 9th of May, (the day on which he fet out from Quebeck on his return to Montreal) to the fecretary's office at Quebeck, to give in his name there, (according to the ordinances of the province made upon that fubject) as a perfon who intended shortly to leave the province.

rt stons &

This step was necessary to intitle Mr. Du Calvet to a pass-port to go to England in fome veffel that should fail from Quebeck. But foon after his arrival at Montreal, and about the middle of May, 1783, the news of the preliminaries of the peace being figned between Great-Britain, France, and the revolted Colonies, or new States, of North-America, arrived in the province; in confequence of which, many perfons obtained pass-ports from General Haldimand to go into those revolted provinces, and settle their commercial, or other, affairs there, and many of the inhabitants of those provinces came in like manner into the province of Quebeck for the like purposes. And fuch a pass-port would have been peculiarly advantageous to Mr. Du Calvet, and far more defirable than a common pafs-port to go to England by fea, because he had a clear and strong claim to a confiderable fum of money due to him from the Continental Congress for a large . quantity

quantity of goods, which their army, under the command of General Arnold, in their retreat from the province of Quebeck upon General Burgoyne's arrival in it in May, 1776, had taken by force out of his warehoufes at Montreal by order of General Arnold, and had given him a receipt for.

The fum due to Mr. Du Calvet on this account was fomething more than a thoufand pounds, fterling; and Mr. Du Calvet was greatly in want of it at that time; after the loffes he had fuffered in his fortune by the neceffary neglect of his affairs in confequence of his long imprifonment and the other caufes above-mentioned. He therefore defired his friend Mr. L'Evefque to apply to General Haldimand for fuch a pafs-port to go into the neighbouring provinces; which if he could have obtained, he would have gone first to Philadelphia, to apply for the payment of the money due to him from the Congress, and afterwards to New-York, and from thence would have taken thipping to England.

Mr. L'Everque accordingly applied to General Haldimand for fuch a pafs-port; but never could obtain one, though the like pafsports were granted every day to other people. So that General Haldimand appeared ftill to retain a diflike and refertment against Mr. Du

MAGENS.

Du Calvet, though he did not any longer (now that the peace was made, and politive orders had been fent him by the fecretaries of ftate in England to release all the ftate prifoners in the province) think fit to continue him in prifon.

Mr. Du Calvet therefore, finding that he could not obtain a pass-port to go into the adjoining provinces, resolved to leave the province as foon as poffible, by taking his paffage for England on board fome veffel at Quebeck. And in this refolution he went from Montreal, with his fon, on Saturday the 23d of August, 1783, towards Quebeck, in order to be ready to go on board the first ship that should fet fail from thence for England. He arrived at Quebeck on Tuefday morning, early, the 26th of August, 1783, and con-ferred with his friend Mr. L'Evesque about his departure; who advifed him not to delay it a fingle day, if poffible, and told him that a fhip had failed that very morning from the port of Quebeck for England, which it was probable he might be able to overtake at her first anchoring-place, if he could immediately procure a floop to follow her in. This ship was a brigantine called the Tarleton, commanded by Captain Brown; and there was only one gentleman from Canada that had gone on board it as a paffenger, which was young Monsteur de Lery, the son of Monsteur de Lery, the member of the Legislative Council: to Kk that that Mr. Du Calvet and his fon might be eafily accommodated on board it, if they could overtake it. This advice Mr. Du Calvet refolved to follow; and, accordingly took out his pals-port at the fecretary's office without delay, and fet about procuring a floop to carry him off with as much expedition as poffible down the river Saint Lawrence in order to overtake the faid brigan-tine. By Mr. L'Evelque's affiltance fuch a floop was procured about 10 o'clock the fame night, and at 11 o'clock Mr. Du Calvet and his fon (a boy of nine years of age,) went on board it, and immediately fet fail down the river St. Lawrence in pursuit of the faid brigantine. They had the wind at first against them; fo that the feamen were forced to make use of their oars to make any way. But about one o'clock in the morning the wind changed in their favour, and they then failed on brifkly for about two hours, till about 3 o'clock, when they came up with the fhip they were in queft of, while the was lying at anchor at the fur-ther, or lower, end of the Island of Orleans, and immediately went on board her, and, after fome little difficulties made by Captain Brown, (whom Mr. Du Calvet had not had time to apprize of his defign of being a paffenger in his ship,) but which were removed by the production of his pass-port and by the testimony of young Monsheur de Lery, the other paffenger, in his favour, were received by him as passengers. And in about an hour after Mr. Du Calvet and his fon had thus been taken on board

board this ship, Captain Brown weighed anchor, and pursued his voyage to England, and arrived in the Downs on the 22d of the following month of September, 1783.

Mr. Du Calvet was lucky in coming up with this brigantine in the manner he did. For he has been informed, by letters received from Quebeck fince he has been in England, that on the very fame morning on which that brigantine weighed anchor from the lower end of the Ifle of Orleans to proceed on her voyage to England, that is, on the 27th of August, 1783, General Haldimand's fecretaries fent one of their clerks, whofe name is Braffard, to the publick-house at Quebeck, kept by Mr. Le Moine, at which Mr. Du Calvet was used to lodge, to inquire for him: And that, when this Mr. Braffard went back to them, and told them, "that Mr. Du Calvet had gone in a floop in " the night to the further end of the Isle of " Orleans in order to overtake, if poffible, the " Tarleton brigantine, and take his paffage " on board her for England, and that he had " probably overtaken her and gone for En-" gland," they could hardly believe it ; - and that General Haldimand and Mr. Mabane in like manner expressed the greatest surprize at it, and declared that they were forry that fome method had not been taken to prevent it ;--- And that, on account of these appearan-Kk 2 ces ces of ill-will towards him in the governing part of the province, all Mr. Du Calvet's friends had rejoiced at his departure, and confidered it as a fortunate escape from further perfecutions.

During Mr. Du Calvet's refidence at Montreal after his enlargement from prifon, that is, from the 13th of May to the 23d of Auguft, 1783, he conceived himfelf to be in fo much danger of being fuddenly affaulted in his house by some of the foldiers, at the infligation of his enemies in that town, in the manner he had been in the year 1771, (as has been above related in this narrative, pages 57, 58,) that he thought it neceffary to have his arms placed on a table near his bed every night, and a candle kept burning the whole night, that he might be ready to defend himfelf against any fuch attempt. Nor were these apprehensions entertained without some apparent ground for them, arising from the general behaviour of the foldiers towards him: For they every day, in paffing by his house in a body, and with beat of drum, to mount, or come off, their guards, or to attend their roll-callings, made it their practice, (as they had done before in the year 1774,) to march over his gallery in a noify, infulting manner, and apparently with a view to terrify him, instead of marching quietly along the ftreet before the gallery, as they did before the galleries of all the other houses in Montreal, that had galleries before them.

The uncafinefs of Mr. Du Calvet's mind about this time in confequence of the injury he had fuftained, and of thofe which he thus continually apprehended, is well expressed by himfelf in the following paragraph, which he inferted in feveral letters which he wrote to feveral of his friends towards the end of July, 1783, to inform them of the resolution he had taken to leave the province as soon as posfible, and go to England for fastety and protection, and, if possible, for the redress of his injuries.

Copie d'un paragraphe qui sût inséré en diverses lettres que Monsseur Du Calvet écrivit à Monsseur L'Evesque, Monsseur Du Chésnay, et Monsseur Allsopp, et autres de ses amis dans la province de Québec, en Juillet, 1783.

> A Montréal, le 24. Juillet, 1783.

Enfin, Monficur, je suis si fatigué de rester courbé sous le poids de la tyrannie de ce Gouverneur, que je suis résolu, à quelque prix que cela soit, de m'en retirer, pour passer à Londres; pour essayer par les plus actifs efforts si je pourrai atteindre aux loix de la nation, que je réclame par honneur, pour obtenir justice de mon injuste, criante, et horrible détention; laquelle doit être rezardée ainsi aux yeux de touts honnêtes individus du genre humain, et des des nations les moins civilisées du globe. Voilà le fujet de mon voyage. A cet effet j'abandonne ici à la cupidité de mes ennemis teuts mes bienstonds quelconques; aussi le reste du brigandage et du pillage de mes meubles de ménage quelconques et en général; ainsi qu'une somme de 6695!. 18s. 3d. argent courant d'Hallisax, qui m'est due par divers dans la province, dont mon emprisonnement et les injustices que j'ai souffertes sont cause que je perdrai les trois quarts. Je pars, je puis le dire, pour toute ressource; pour ne pas rester esclave et exposé à être égorgé chez moi par le premier qui imagineroit un prétexte. Je pars, dis-je, avec mon enfant pour toute fortune, pour ne pas le laisser exposé à être la victime de l'iniquité qu'on exerce ici, &c.

Pierre Du Calvet.

In anfwer to a letter of Mr. Du Calvet, containing the foregoing paragraph, Mr. George Allfopp, (a member of the Legiflative Council of the province, who has been already mentioned in this narrotive,) wrote to him as follows.

Para-

[263]

Paragraphe d'une lettre de Monsieur George Allsopp, Ecuyer, à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, du mois de Juillet, 1783.

Monfieur,

J'aurois répondu à l'honneur de vôtre lettre, fi je n'eusse sçû dès le lendemain de sa réception que le Gouverneur Haldimand refusa à Monsieur L'Evesque vôtre permission de passer par la Nouvelle York: par conséquent il est probable que vous passerez par Québec; à moins que vous n'attendiez le plaisir de son Excellence pour passer par en-baut.

Je Jens, comme on doit fentir, le mal-traitement que vous avez reçu; et, (ce qui est réellement incompréhensible,) il vaut mieux être actuellement en rébellion que d'être suspect, soit que les soupçons soient bien ou mal placées. L'on ne peut regarder ce que vous avez souffert qu'avec un coeur plein de bénignité. Et Je concluds en vous soubaitant une réparation des torts considérables que vous avez soufferts, Sc.

Signé, George Allfopp.

And Mr. Du Chefnay, the Seignior of Beauport above-mentioned, in answer to a letter

[264]

letter of Mr. Du Calvet containing likewife the paragraph above-recited, fent him a letter containing the following paragraph.

Paragraphe d'une lettre de Monsieur Juchereau Du Chesnay, Seigneur de Beauport, Ec. à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, du 5^{ieme} d'Aoust, 1783.

Monheur,

On ne peut que vous louer du parti que vous prenez: je vous souhaite toutes sortes de prospérités. J'ai conncissance des démarches des citoyens de Montréal. Mais quelle pitié, que celles qu'on fait à Québec ! Une grande partie sont de véritables moutons; qui ne sçavent que tendre le col, et ne creire le mal que quand ils le sentent; et une autre partie est prête à tout Jacrifier à leurs propres intérêts .- Vôtre affaire regarde touts les individus quelconques de cette province, pour si peu que l'on veuille réfléchir. Car qui est celui qui peut se dire en seureté chez lui, après avoir vû de ses propres yeux tout ce que l'on vous a fait souffrir de la manière la plus idéale, fans qu'il vous ait été permis d'obtenir, jusqu' à ce jour, aucune justice? Fespére cependant, que vous obtiendrez justice à Londres. Ou bien, fi on ne vous la rend point, on nous regarde tauts comme des esclaves. Car le mal-traitement que vous avez reçu, rejaillit sur la province en général. Voilà comme toutes

[265]

toutes les honnêtes gens doivent l'envisa= ger; &c.

Signé Juchereau Du Chefnay.

These letters fufficiently shew the strong fense the writers of them entertain of the illtreatment Mr. Du Calvet has received in the province, and the claim they think he has upon his Majesty's Ministers of State in England for the exertion of their utmost endeavours to procure him a redress of his injuries. And he received several other letters about the same time from other gentlemen in Canada, which all express the same sentiments as these.

Since his arrival in England towards the end of September laft, 1783, Mr. Du Calvet has applied to Lord North and the Right Honourable Mr. Fox, his Majesty's late Secretaries of State, to defire them to procure an order from his Majesty to General Haldimand commanding him to come over to England and answer the complaints which he and others, many others, have to make against him. The grounds of his request are as follows.

General Haldimand, while he continues in his government of Quebeck, cannot be fued in the courts of justice of that province on account of his high dignity of Governour L l of of it, which places him above the reach of law in that province where he repre-fents the King, in the fame manner as the King himfelf is above the law here in En-gland, or cannot be fued in any action of trefpafs with effect, fo as to be compelled to pay the party grieved any damages that a jury should allow him. Nor can General Haldimand be fued in the courts of justice in England till he comes to England; becaufe the jurifdiction of those courts does not extend out of England. Therefore, unless the Ge-neral shall come to England, the perfons who have received injuries from him in Canada, cannot obtain legal redrefs for them; but a failure of justice must ensue. His request therefore, "that the General may be "ordered to come over here, fo as to be "within the reach of the laws and amena-" ble to our courts of justice," is clearly founded on the principles of reason and justice.

When the General shall have received and obeyed such an order, Mr. Du Calvet will cease to trouble his Majesty's Ministers with any further mention of his missfortunes, and will be fatisfied with such a compensation for the loss and injuries, of all kinds, which he has suffered by means of General Haldimand, as an English Jury, under the direction of an English Judge, shall think proper to allow him. He afks no money, penfion, place, or other favour, from the government, but merely to have justice in the ordinary course of law, or, in the words of the King's proclamation of October, 1763, to all his fubjects in the four new governments, then erected, of Quebeck, East Florida, West Florida, and Granada, the benefit of the laws of England.

Mr. Du Calvet's letters on this fubject to Lord North and Mr. Fox, and Mr. Fox's anfwer, (for he has never received any anfwer from Lord North, though his bufinefs belonged properly to his Lordfhip's department,) are (excepting that a few unimportant paffages of the letters to Lord North have been omitted,) as follows.

Requête de Pierre Du Calvet, Ecuyer, à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c.

My Lord,

Pierre Du Calvet, un des notables citoyens de la province de Québec, supplie bumblement vôtre Seigneurie de lui permettre de mettre sous ses yeux; Que le 27 Septembre, 1780, il sut arrêté et constitué prisonnier sans cause ni raison, par l'ordre du Général Haldimand; et qu'il a été détenu injustement dans la plus triste et inoüie captivité qu'il est possible d'exprimer, jusqu'au L 1 2. 2 de

2 de Mai dernier, qu'il fut élargi; sans avoir jamais pů connoître ni sçavoir la cause ni la raison de sa détention et emprisonnement, ni de son élargissement, quelque démarche et voye juste qu'il ait pû mettre en usage. Ce qu'il justifiera par un mémoire qu'il se propose de remettre en main à la confidération de vôtre seigneurie fous peu de temps; ainsi qu'un compte des dommages que le représentant a soufferts, qu'il réclame et qu'il espère de recouvrer par la justice et l'équité connue qui regne dans vôtre seigneurie : Lesquels dommages, torts, pillages, vols, et perte de son temps et de sa liberté, (qui lui a été ravie pendant l'espace d'un fi long temps de 948 jours, et cela de la manière la plus insigne qui se puisse dépeindre, ainsi que de la manière la plus contraire aux Loix Anglicanes,) montent (outre la perte de la santé) à plus de quarante mille livres sterling; dont les pièces justificatives seront produites pour preuve de son avancé. Or donc le dit représentant prend la liberté d'informer, par cette représentation, vôtre seigneurie, qu'il est venu à Londres expressément pour réclamer la justice et l'équité du gouvernement : laquelle il espére d'obtenir de vôtre seigneurie, et il la supplie de lui accorder, par le zéle et l'attachement qu'elle porte au bien, au foûtien des loix, et à l'honneur et à la gloire de la royauté. Cela faisant, le dit représentant adressera

[269]

adressera ses voeux au ciel pour la santé, prospérité, et conservation de vôtre seigneurie.

De votre Seigneurie,

le très bumble

et très obéissant serviteur, A Londres, le 26 Sept. 1783;

Pierre Du Calvet.

St. James's

Prette De

Chez Madame Lamley, No. 65, Old Broad-Street, pas loin de la Bourse Royale.

Depuis le 26 de Septembre dernier j'ai fait toutes les démarches possibles pour parler à my Lord North et à son secrétaire Monsieur Nepean: j'ai été diverses sois à son bureau; Je leur ai écrit, pour solliciter une réponse à ma réquête, plusieurs sois, et particuliérement le 30 Octobre, le 7, le 13, et le 19 Novembre: Mais toutes mes démarches ont été infructueuses. J'ai été au bureau de l'honorable Charles James Fox: je lui ai même écrit une lettre, dont voici la réponse.

es monthe me fran ponfer ; c'est four quoi fa

Billet

[270]

Billet de Monsieur Fox.

Mr. Fox fait ses compliments à Monsieur Pierre Du Calvet, et, ayant lû la lettre qu'il a reçue de lui en date du 6 du courant, il doit l'informer que le sujet dont il s'agit, n'appartient pas du tout à son département. C'est au département de my Lord North que Monsteur Du Calvet doit s'adresser.

St. James's, ee 8 Novembre, 1783.

Copie d'une lettre écrite le 19 Novembre dernier, 1783, à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat; dont copie a été envoyée à l'honorable Charles James Fox, Secrétaire d'Etat.

Mercredy Matin, 19 Nov. 1783.

My Lord,

IO IVOURMBER:

Quoique vôtre seigneurie ne daigne point répondre à mes justes représentations, et que le silence qu'il lui plait garder à ce sujet donneroit à entendre un déni de justice de sa part; ce que je ne puis penser; c'est pourquoi j'ai l'honneur de l'informer que je ne cesserai point de lui écrire jusqu' à ce qu'elle m'ait sait une réponse

[271]

reponse positive sur le contenu de ma réquête du 26 Septembre dernier.

Au reste, my Lord, quoique mal traité à un point auquel je n'aurois jamais dû m'attendre sous un gouvernment civilisé, je n'en reste pas moins fidéle au roi et à l'état : et en cette qualité je suis obligé d'informer vôtre seigneurie de l'état présent de la province de Québec, laquelle mérite les regards les plus actifs et les plus vigilants des ministres et secrétaires d'état actuels. Car la justice et l'humanité entiére est intéressé à sa situation présente; ainsi que la bien-faisance du Roi et de son gouvernement, qu'on y a desapprécié par les oppressions qui s'y commettent par l'instigation et l'intrigue d'un parti qui s'y est formé depuis larrivée du Gouverneur Haldimand.

Les perfonnes à gagés de Monfieur Haldimand, ou lui-même, écrivent, "Que tout est bien." On ne fait point attention que ceux qui écrivent ainsi sont gagés, on payés en particulier, asin de se soutenir dans leur despotisme. Des sommes immenses, qu'on a ramassées par la cupidité, servent à continuer de persécuter l'innocence.

Qu'on se représente une province livrée à la Loi de Maroc et de la bayonette, telle qu'elle y est exercée présentement; sans bornes, sans barrières, ni asyles, où puisse se refugier le foible tyrannisé! On enléve du coeur de la province ses

ses plus notables habitants et les meilleurs citoyens: on arrache du centre d'icelle, dans le milieu de sa famille, le pére à ses enfans le mieux qualifié et sans tache, sans cause ni raison: On l'emprisonne; on le ruine; on lui fait subir les tourments les plus affreux et les plus sévéres qu'on puisse exprimer; même on le fait périr à petit feu, ccrps et biens, dans la plus dure des prisons; on fait dissiper ses biens, et on met sa famille à la merci, sans vouloir l'entendre ni l'écouter. Est-ce là ce qu'on appelle, " Tout est " bien?" Toute justification et justice quelconque lui est refusée; on l'empêche même d'avoir jusqu' à son nécessaire avec son propre argent. De là il s'ensuit sur tout le reste le même arbitraire et la même barbarie. Est-ce la ce qu'on appelle, "Tout est bien?"-Mais il est aisé de dévoiler, ainfi que d'éclaircir, ce prétendu, "Tout eft " bien," d'avec l'iniquité qui s'y exerce, et d'être instruit que ce " Tout est bien;" est de pis en pis, si l'on veut s'en donner la peine pour le bien futur du gouvernement, en faisant une enquête générale, faite sans partialité et sans empêchement dans la province, que je garantirai (tant que la corruption ne s'en mêlera point,) de tout ce qu'on jugera a propos, que, sur cent personnes il s'en trouvera quatre-vingt, dix-neuf de mécontentes et désaffectionnées à cause de la manière dont elle est gouvernée à présent. Est-ce une personne, séduite par l'appas corruptible dés richesses, qui doit opprimer les quatre-vingts, dix-neuf, autres personnes?—Qu'on fasse attention

tion qu'il y a dans la province environ cent mille ames ;- Que fur ces cent mille ames il y a environ mille que l'appas d'un gain sordide tient dans la corruption pour rendre les autres esclaves. O Ciel ! est-il permis de voir de tels faits dans une province d'un Gouvernement qui se pique de joüir des loix les mieux calculées pour l'humanité !--ils vendent leurs frères, ou, du moins, ils les enchaînent pour un temps, ainsi qu'il leur plait, pour satisfaire à la cupidité. Mais il y en a quatre-vingt, dix-neuf milles qui gémissent sous le poids du joug de l'oppression et de l'esclavage le plus horrible que l'on puisse dépeindre aux yeux de l'humanité. Helas! Que puis-je dire, que toute personne sensée n'imagine et ne sente déjà d'elle-même que trop?---J'arrête donc là à cette seule réflexion, en désirant qu'on y apporte un prompt remède, pour le bonheur des sujets de sa Majesté ainsi que pour l'honneur du Gouvernment, puisqu'il y est intéressé de si proche en proche pour faire ceffer l'abus du pouvoir, qui s'y exerce par l'oubli des loix et la prospérité des méchants, afin de faire renaître le rétablissement des loix constitutionnelles qui y sont violées et foulées aux pieds par un étranger sans aucun ménage-ment ni respect quelconque. O Ciel! où est donc cette fameuse loi d'Habeas Corpus tant prêckée, qu'on fait sonner si baut en Angleterre, même jusque chez les nations étrangéres? Enfin, my Lord, voici ce que j'ai entendu dire moi-même en Août dernier, sortant de la bouche de deux braves Loyalistes arrivés à Montréal, venant de Nerva Mm York.

York. Voici leur propre discours. " Nous venons nous refugier dans cette province, après .. avoir sacrifié nos biens, exposé nos familles " aux calamités du temps, ainsi que nos vies " pour le service du roi. Mais, my God! si « la province continue d'être gouvernée avec " le même despotisme qu'elle l'est actuellement, « nous la quitterons, et nous irons implorer « le secours de nos con-citoyens et de nos fréres, « que nous avons abandonnés par nôtre loyale •• affection pour sa Majeste." Voilà, my Lord, comme raisonnent presque touts les Loyalistes, ainsi que toutes les personnes sensées du Canada, qui ne veulent point être avilies à la condition de l'esclavage, J'ose le dire, pire que celui des négres. – Oui: Ils pensent ainsi plus fort à présent que jamais. — J'arrête ià : Mais, my Lord, pensez au futur.-Si l'on y recueilloit les voix, elles servient unanimes; on y verroit, Sans aucun détour ni déguisement, la vérité du fait dont il s'agit .- Comme je m' intéresse, quoiqu'il en soit, au bonbeur de la province. et à la prospérité du gouvernement, je désire sincérement que les Secrétaires d'Etat se dessilent les yeux, et qu'ils ne restent pas plus long-temps dans la léthargie qui a plongé la province dans la situation où elle est présentement par la mauvaise conduite de celui à qui elle a été confiée. J'espére, my Lord, que par vos efforts les plus actifs vous contribuerez à faire opérer un changement immédiat et avantageux, tant pour le bien-être de ses babitants que pour les intérêts

[275]

intérêts de l'état. J'ose espérer, que par vôtre application au service de sa Majesté, on y apportera le remède le plus efficace. C'est le désir et le soubait du zéle sincére de celui qui a l'honneur d'être, en attendant, avec le plus parfait respest,

My Lord,

Vôtre très humble

et très obéissant Serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

Autre lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. du 29 de Novembre, 1783.

My Lord,

Je ne puis revenir de l'étonnement où me jette vôtre silence sur ma réquête du 26 de Septembre dernier et sur ma lettre du 19 du courant. Une injustice ne seroit pas plus constamment refusée que la justice que je sollicite depuis si long-temps en vain.

Jugez, my Lord, de l'excés de la tyrannie. Voilà trois députés que vous envoye la province de Québec enfin lassée d'un joug auquel elle M m 2 ne

[276]

ne devoit pas s'attendre sous un gouvernement Anglois. Dans la liste des abus qu'ils ont à vous présenter, ma cause se trouvera, probablement, comprise; et j'obtiendrai, peut-être, Justice avec la province entiére.

Je n'ignore pas, my Lord, que Monsheur Haldimand envoye ici des gens à ses gages, dont la mission est d'obtenir qu'il ne soit rien changé au gouvernement de la province, qui, tel qu'il est et tel que je l'ai senti, est un véritable despotisme. Mais, my Lord, il faut espérer que vous serez juste, et que, par ce moyen, vous conserverez la province à sa Majesté, et que vous ne souffrirez pas que nôtre oppression justifie aux yeux de l'Europe entiére le détachement des treize provinces.

J'ai l'honneur d'être, avec respect,

My Lord,

Vôtre très bumble

et très obéissant serviteur,

Pierre Du Calvet.

· Samedi Matin, 29 de Novembre, 1783.

Lettre

[277]

Lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet à l'Honorable Charles James Fox, Ecuyer, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. le même jour, 29 de Novembre, 1783.

Monsieur,

Voici copie d'une lettre que j'écris ce jour d'hui à my Lord North. Je prens la liberté de vous l'adresser, afin que vous soyez instruit des démarches que je fais auprès de ce Secrétaire d'Etat. Et, quoique l'affaire dont il s'agit, ne regarde pas directement vôtre département, j'espère que, par un effet de vôtre justice, vous voudrez bien en dire deux mots à my Lord North.

Je Suis, Sc.

Pierre Du Calvet,

Autre lettre de Monsieur Du Calvet, écrite à my Lord North, Secrétaire d'Etat, &c. le 15 de Decembre, 1783.

My Lord,

Oui. Je ne cessérai d'écrire à vôtre seigneurie que lorsqu'elle m'aura rendu la justice qui est due à mon innocence opprimée. C'est encore à ce titre, my Lord, que j'ai l'honneur de de solliciter une réponse à ma réquête du 26 de Septembre dernier.

Oui, my Lord; je vous ré-itére que je ne réclame que la justice qui est due à mon bonneur outragé, et au dédommagement des torts immenses qu'un brigandage m'a occasionnés. C'est la justice que je demande, et rien autre chose.

Vous n'ignorez pas, my Lord, que je ne puis rien faire contre vôtre ami, Monsheur Haldimand; puisque je ne puis l'atteindre avec les loix d'ici à Québec. C'est donc un ordre, my Lord, qu'il me faut, s'il vous plait me l'accorder, pour le faire venir à Londres pour répondre à mes plaintes et à mes demandes quelconques.

J'espére, my Lord, que vous ne me refuferez pas cet ordre pour faire venir ici incesfamment vôtre Gouverneur, Monsieur Haldimand; lequel ordre je vous supplie de m'accorder. En me l'accordant vous me rendrez justice, et vous délivrerez la province de son persécuteur.

J'ose espérer que vôtre seigneurie ne permettra pas que Monsieur Haldimand aille en droiture de Québec en Suisse, sans passer par Londres. J'ose, aust, espérer que vous ne permettrez pas qu'il échappe aux loix par aucun moyen de subtersuge que ce puisse être. Car, si cela venoit à arriver, arriver, my Lord, je n'ai pas besoin de vous faire pressentir ce que tout le monde conclurroit de là. — Je prie Dieu, qu'on sauve, du moins, les apparences.

Jai l'honneur d'être, avec respect,

My Lord,

Vôtre très bumble

et très obéissant serviteur.

Pierre Du Calvet,

*** Since the late change of his Majefty's Ministers of State, Mr. Du Calvet has prefented the following memorial to Lord Sidney, the fucceffor of Lord North in the office of Secretary of State for the Home-Department.

286921

called Canada, ever mace the year 1759, and

То

[280]

To the Right Honourable Lord SIDNEY, his Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department.

The memorial of Peter Du Calvet, Esquire, of Montreal in the province of Quebeck,

Humbly Sheweth,

THAT your memorialist has been settled in the province of Quebeck, formerly called Canada, ever fince the year 1758, and that, some time after the peace in 1763, he fold his patrimonial estate in the South of France, in order to carry over the produce thereof into the said province, and enjoy the benefits of the British Government, as it was then established by the King's proclamation of October, 1763, and the commission to Governour Murray made in pursuance of it;---That he executed the office of a Justice of Peace in the said province with the fairest reputation and the entire approbation of the governours of the province, from the year 1766, to the year 1775;---That he has always ways acted as a faithful and loyal fubject to his Majesty, and during the late war with the revolted provinces in North-America, (now acknowledged by Great-Britain as the Thirteen United States in North-America,) he always avoided entering into the finalleft connection, or correspondence, with any perfons in the faid provinces, or, in any degree or manner, abetting their revolt .--- But that nevertheless, he was arrested on the 27th day of September, 1780, by Captain Laws of the 84th regiment of foot, called the Royal Emigrants, in confequence of a verbal order of Brigadier-General Mac Leane, and carried as a prifoner to Quebeck, and there put on board the Canceaux floop of war, as a prifoner, on the 29th of September, 1780, by a written order iffued by General Haldimand, the governour of the province, but figned only by his private fecretary, Captain Matthews .--- That he was detained on board the Canceaux, as a prifoner, in the harbour of Quebeck, from the 29th of September to the 14th of November, 1780, and kept upon falt provisions and musty bifcuit, without being permitted to fend any perfon on shore to buy fresh provisions for him with his own money;---That then he was removed to the military prifon of Quebeck, and detained there from the 14th day November to the 13th day of December, 1780, in the cuftody of Miles Prenties, the ProvoR-Martial of the Nn army, army, in a very nafty room, which he was not permitted to caufe to be cleaned at his own expence; --- and that afterwards, from the 13th of December, 1780, to the 2d of May, 1783, he was detained as a prifoner, in the convent of Recollet Monks, with circumftances of great hardship and unneceffary feverity, which have greatly impaired his health;---and that, throughout this tedious and unmerited confinement, he never had any charge, or accufation, brought against him, or could procure from General Haldimand a declaration of the caufe of his imprifonment.

Your Memorialist further sets forth, That, during this long and fevere imprisonment by General Haldimand's military power, he repeatedly defired to be dealt with as the law directed, by either being brought to a trial, if he was thought to have been guilty of any offence, or being fet at liberty, either freely and absolutely, or, at least, upon giving fecurity both for his future good behaviour and to answer any charge that might be brought against him; and that Mr. L'Evefque, a very respectable merchant of Quebeck, and who is a member of the Legislative Council of the province, had offered General Haldimand to become bound for him in thefe respects: but that all these proposals had been refused .--- And that, after the refusal of of these proposals, he had offered to make over all his landed and other property in the province, (which was confiderable,) to such perfons, or trustees, as General Haldimand should appoint, to be kept in the hands of such trustees till the end of the late unhappy war, as a fecurity for his loyal and faithful conduct during the remainder of it; or, if that was not thought sufficient, he defired to be fent to England even as a prisoner, rather than continue in the nasty and unwholesome confinement in which he then was kept: but that these proposals likewise were refused.

For this cruel and illegal imprisonment your Memorialist humbly hopes that the laws of England (under which he wifnes to live and die,) will give him fuch a reafonable compensation as can now be afforded him. For, as to the damage done to his health by the hardships he has gone through, that, he fears, can never be repaired. But, as General Haldimand cannot be fued in the province of Quebeck, fo long as he continues governour of it; his high office of governour placing him above the jurifdiction of the courts of the faid province :--- and, as, during his refidence in the faid province, he is likewife out of the reach of the courts of justice of Westminster-Hall, whose jurisdiction does not extend beyond the illand of GreatGreat-Britain :---Your Memorialist humbly hopes that, in order to prevent a failure of justice arising from these circumstances, your Lordship will advise his Majesty to command General Haldimand to repair to England, with all convenient expedition, in order to answer such complaints before his Majesty in Council, and such actions in his Majesty's courts of justice here in England, as may be brought against him by your Memorialist and the many other perfons who conceive themselves to have been oppressed and injured by him in his office of governour of the faid province of Quebeck.

> And your Memorialist, as in duty bound, will ever pray for your Lordship's welfare and prosperity.

Signed,

PETER DU CALVET.

FINIS.



